

This index to the *Collections* and *Journal* of the Royal Nova Scotia Historical Society was prepared with the assistance and support of the PATHs program of Canada's National History Society. They generously provided the Royal Nova Scotia Historical Society with two grants which underwrote the preparation of an index that included all of the materials the Royal Nova Scotia Historical Society has published since its inception in 1878. Canada's National History Society is perhaps best known as the publisher of *The Beaver*.

The entries are in the following format with the template information in normal typeface and the index supplied information in italics.

*Subject*

*title.*

*By author.* In *Collections or Journal* Vol *volume number*, pp. *pages*.

*Type with/without* documentation. Paper presented *date*. Eras: *era1*; *era2*.

For this presentation format the citation for each article is repeated after each index point. The index also provided some information on the type of article or document that was published.

The categories used are:

- Analytic study
- Bibliography
- Chronological Narrative
- Descriptive Narrative
- Document
- Genealogy
- Memoirs (1<sup>st</sup> person voice)
- Obituary
- Review

The articles were also categorized by the time period of the events that were related. The categories used were:

- Creation of planet to 1600 AD
- 1600 - 1758 [Acadian Nova Scotia]
- 1713 - 1867 [Colonial Nova Scotia]
- 1867 - 1914
- 1914 - 1945
- 1945 -

The index also notes if the article is documented or not. Although endnotes or footnotes automatically placed an article in the *documented* category the absence of them did not necessarily label the article as *without documentation*.

'2ND BATTALION OF H. M. 84TH (ROYAL HIGHLAND EMIGRANTS) REGIMENT OF FOOT, 1775-1783'

*'The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently raised in NS'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867

ACADIAN RECORDER (NEWSPAPER)

*'Centennial number of "Acadian Recorder"'*.

In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 203.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

ACADIANS

*'Hon. Samuel Vetch, first English governor of Nova Scotia'.*

By George G. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 11-112.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/4/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

ACADIANS

*The Acadian boundary disputes and the Ashburton Treaty.*

By Mr. Justice Weatherbe. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 17-51.

Descriptive Narrative . Paper presented 3/16/1887. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

ACADIANS

*'Demonts tercentenary at Annapolis, 1604-1904'.*

By Judge Longley. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 107-129.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/11/05. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

ACADIANS

*Records of Chignecto.*

By W. C. Milner. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. [115-201].

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/14/07. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

ACADIANS

*'Jonathan Belcher, first Chief Justice of Nova Scotia, born July 1710 - died March 29, 1776'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 25-57.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/14. Eras: 1713-1867

ACADIANS

*'Fort Ellis, Colchester County'.*

By G. C. Campbell. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 81-88.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/5/29. Eras: 1600-1758

ACADIANS

*'The Abbe Jean Mandé Sigogne, from 1763 to 1844'.*  
By L. L. Surette. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 175-194.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/41. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ACADIANS

*An Acadian becomes a Nova Scotian.*  
By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 22-42.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/50. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ACADIANS

*Genealogy in Nova Scotia.*  
By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 184-206.  
Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/51. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### ACADIANS

*The fortunes of Charles Latour.*  
By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 18-Jan.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/55. Eras: 1600-1758

#### ACADIANS

*'Lack of consensus: New England's attitude to Acadia, 1689-1713'.*  
By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 25-May.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/4/72. Eras: 1600-1758

#### ACADIANS

*Along the shores of Saint Mary's Bay.*  
By A. J. Deveau. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 81-92.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/1/79. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

#### ACADIANS

*'The Port Royal Habitation - a "politically correct" reconstruction?'*  
By Barbara Schmeisser. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 41-47.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/16/91. Eras: 1914-1945;  
1945-

#### 'ACADIANS - Deportation, 1755'

*Diary of John Thomas.*  
By John Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 119-140.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

#### 'ACADIANS - Deportation, 1755'

*Journal of Colonel John Winslow...in removing the Acadian French.*  
By John Winslow. In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 71-196.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

'ACADIANS - Deportation, 1755'

*Journal of Colonel John Winslow while engaged in the siege of Fort Beausejour....*

By John Winslow. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 113-246.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

'ACADIANS - Deportation, 1755'

*The Acadian French.*

In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 129-160.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 12/3/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

'ACADIANS - Deportation, 1755'

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

'ACADIANS - Deportation, 1755'

*Old Cobequid and its destruction.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 49-80.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/9/34. Eras: 1600-1758

'ACADIANS - Deportation, 1755'

*An Acadian becomes a Nova Scotian.*

By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 22-42.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/50. Eras: 1713-1867

ACADIANS - Dykes

*'Marjory Whitelaw. "The Wellington Dyke". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Limited and the Nova Scotia Museum, 1997.'*

By Jim Snowdon. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 181-182.

Review with documentation.

ACADIANS - Fishing

*An account of Nova Scotia in 1743.*

By Great Britain. Board of Trade. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 105-109.

Document without documentation.

ACADIANS - Fishing

*The Acadian French.*

In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 129-160.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 12/3/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

ACADIANS - Material culture

*Eugene Meuse's carding bee: portrait of an Acadian village.*

By Susan Young. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 153-174.  
Analytic study with documentation.

ACADIANS - Material culture

*The Acadian French.*

In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 129-160.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 12/3/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

ACADIANS - Material culture

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

ACADIANS - Material culture

*Old Cobequid and its destruction.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 49-80.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/9/34. Eras: 1600-1758

ACADIANS - Oaths of allegiance

*An account of Nova Scotia in 1743.*

By Great Britain. Board of Trade. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 105-109.

Document without documentation.

ACADIANS - Oaths of allegiance

*The Acadian French.*

In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 129-160.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 12/3/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

ACADIANS - Oaths of allegiance

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

ACADIANS - Oaths of allegiance

*An Acadian becomes a Nova Scotian.*

By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 22-42.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/50. Eras: 1713-1867

AFRICA

*Research note: Mathieu Da Costa along the coasts of Nova Scotia: some possibilities.*

By John Johnston. In *Collections* Vol 100-4, pp. 152-164.

Analytic study with documentation.

AGRICULTURE

*Oakfield and its founder.*

By Margaret Laurie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 175-190.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/5/37. Eras: 1867-1914

AGRICULTURE

*William Alexander Henry; a father of confederation from Nova Scotia.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 96-140.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/10/67. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

AGRICULTURE

*'Heaven is herds & crops: The life & career of agricultural editor Malcolm MacLeod, 1878-1935'.*

By Malcolm MacLeod & Cameron MacLeod Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 17-39.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/20/02. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

AGRICULTURE - Crops

*'They must cultivate the land: Abraham Gesner as Indian Commissioner, 1847-1853'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 54-71.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

AGRICULTURE - Equipment and supplies

*The Harlow diaries: farming in nineteenth century Nova Scotia.*

By James Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 17-25.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/8/83. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

AGRICULTURE - History

*Farm life in western Nova Scotia prior to 1850.*

By J. Lynton Martin. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 67-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

AGRICULTURE - History

*'Marjory Whitelaw. "The Wellington Dyke". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Limited and the Nova Scotia Museum, 1997.'*

By Jim Snowdon. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 181-182.

Review with documentation.

AGRICULTURE - History

*'The origin and history of the apple industry in Nova Scotia, Part I'.*

By F. G. J. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 15-30.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/9/34. Eras: 1600-1758

AGRICULTURE - History

*'The modern orchards of the Annapolis Valley, Part II'.*

By F. G. J. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 31-40.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/9/34. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### AGRICULTURE - History

*Yorkshire settlement beyond Chignecto.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 134-152.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/24/00. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'AITKEN, ROGER, ?-1825'

*A house is not a home - Rev. Roger Aitken and the struggle for a Lunenburg rectory.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 47-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/3/81. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'AKINS, THOMAS BEAMISH, 1809-1891'

*In memoriam: Thomas Beamish Akins.*

In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. [157-158].

Obituary without documentation.

#### 'AKINS, THOMAS BEAMISH, 1809-1891'

*'The Akins Historical Prize Essays, King's College'.*

By F. W. Vroom. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 35-43.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/13/22. Eras:  
1867-1914

#### 'AKINS, THOMAS BEAMISH, 1809-1891'

*T. B. Akins: a centennial commemoration.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 96-118.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### ALBION RAILWAY

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ALBION RAILWAY

*Albion Mines.*

By Edwin T. Bliss. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/7/75. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### ALCOHOLISM

*'The memoirs of Robert Kent of Kent's Island (now Pleasant Point), Halifax County, Nova Scotia: His life from 1813 to 1840'.*

By Edgar E. McKinley. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 120-150.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 1/4/52. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

'ALEXANDER, WILLIAM, 1570-1640'

*Sir William Alexander and Nova Scotia.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 26-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/53. Eras: 0-1600; 1600-1758

ALMON FAMILY

*A genealogy - The Almons of Halifax and their descendants (part 1).*

By Heather Long. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 213-242.

Genealogy with documentation.

ALMON FAMILY

*The Almons of Halifax and their descendants (continued from Volume 2 of the Journal).*

By Heather Long. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 202-216.

Genealogy with documentation.

ANGLICAN CHURCH

*'The early history of the Parish of St. George, Halifax, Part 2'*

By Frances Partridge. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 73-87.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH

*Charles Inglis - an appreciation.*

By F. W. Vroom. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 25-42.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/25. Eras: 1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part II'*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 77-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/44. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

ANGLICAN CHURCH

*Backgrounds of religious liberty in Nova Scotia.*

By Maurice W. Armstrong. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 17-32.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/2/45. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH

*'The Church and State "Party" in Nova Scotia, 1749-1851'*

By Norah Story. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 33-57.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867



ANGLICAN CHURCH - Buildings

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 1]'*.

By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 35-58.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 9/5/1878. Eras:  
1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Buildings

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 2 & 3]'*.

By George W. (1824-1906) Hill. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 63-99.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Cemeteries

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 1]'*.

By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 35-58.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 9/5/1878. Eras:  
1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Clergy

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 4]'*.

By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 13-70.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 7/3/1882. Eras:  
1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Clergy

*'The life and times of the Rev. John Wiswall, MA, a Loyalist clergyman in New England and Nova S....'*

By E. M. Saunders. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. Jan-73.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/03. Eras: 1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Clergy

*Robert Stanser 1760-1828.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 27-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/64. Eras: 1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Clergy

*Charles Inglis; the young colonial missionary.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 99-120.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/85. Eras: 1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Education

*Kings College and episcopate in Nova Scotia.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 123-135.

Document without documentation. Paper presented 11/12/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Government

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 4]'*  
By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 13-70.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 7/3/1882. Eras:  
1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Government

*'Administrative relationships in the Church of England in Nova Scotia, 1787-1816'*  
By Judith Fingard. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 53-78.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/66. Eras:  
1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - History

*Letters and other papers relating to the early history of the Church of England in Nova Scotia.*  
In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 89-127.  
Document without documentation.

ANGLICAN CHURCH - History

*'Administrative relationships in the Church of England in Nova Scotia, 1787-1816'*  
By Judith Fingard. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 53-78.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/66. Eras:  
1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Influence

*Sir Alexander Croke.*  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 110-128.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 9/1/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

ANGLICAN CHURCH - Missions

*'Administrative relationships in the Church of England in Nova Scotia, 1787-1816'*  
By Judith Fingard. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 53-78.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/66. Eras:  
1713-1867

'ANGLO-FRENCH WAR, 1793-1802'

*'Life of Sir John Wentworth, Governor of Nova Scotia, 1792-1808'*  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 43-109.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 7/12/1883. Eras: 1713-1867

'ANGLO-FRENCH WAR, 1793-1802'

*Notes of Nova Scotian Privateers.*  
By George E. E. Nichols. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 111-152.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/15/04. Eras:  
1713-1867

'ANGWIN, MARIA L., 1849-1898'

*"Someone wants the Doctor": Maria L. Angwin, M.D. (1849-1898)'*

By Lois K. Kernaghan. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 33-48.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/20/89. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'ANNAND, JOSEPH, 1844-1932'

*Bringing 'Salvation' to the 'Heathen' - The forty year sojourn of the Reverend Joseph Annand in the New Hebrides.*

By Arthur M. Smith. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 150-170.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

ANNAPOLIS ROYAL

*'Journal of Colonel Nicholson at the capture of Annapolis, 1710'.*

By Francis Nicholson. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 59-104.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/1879. Eras: 1600-1758

ANNAPOLIS ROYAL

*'Demonts tercentenary at Annapolis, 1604-1904'.*

By Judge Longley. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 107-129.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/11/05. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

ANNAPOLIS ROYAL

*The beginnings of a Canadian family.*

By Mary C. Ritchie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 135-154.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/37. Eras: 1713-1867

ANNAPOLIS ROYAL

*'John Gorham 1709-1751, an outline of his activities in Nova Scotia 1744-1751'.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 27-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/7/51. Eras: 1713-1867

ANNAPOLIS ROYAL

*An Annapolis County Loyalist.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 73-95.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/54. Eras: 1713-1867

ANNAPOLIS ROYAL

*The Annapolis Road - its weakest link.*

By G. R. (Mrs.) Evans. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 91-112.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/72. Eras: 1713-1867

ANNAPOLIS VALLEY

*The coming of the New England Planters to the Annapolis Valley.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 81-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/60. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ANNIVERSARIES

*The fiftieth anniversary of the Society.*

In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. xx-xxvi.

Document without documentation. Paper presented 6/28/28. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ANTIGONISH (COUNTY)

*West Highland emigrants in eastern Nova Scotia.*

By Colin S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 30-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/58. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ANTIGONISH (COUNTY)

*William Alexander Henry; a father of confederation from Nova Scotia.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 96-140.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/10/67. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### ANTIGONISH (COUNTY)

*Lochaber: a typical rural community.*

By R. E. Inglis. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 89-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/3/73. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### APPLES - Breeding

*The origin and history of the apple industry in Nova Scotia, Part I'.*

By F. G. J. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 15-30.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/9/34. Eras: 1600-1758

#### APPLES - Breeding

*The modern orchards of the Annapolis Valley, Part II'.*

By F. G. J. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 31-40.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/9/34. Eras: 1713-1867

#### APPRENTICESHIP

*'Bondage and freedom - apprentices, servants and slaves in colonial Nova Scotia'.*

By Allen Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 57-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/16/96. Eras: 1713-1867

#### APPRENTICESHIP

*The culture of work in the Halifax Naval Yard before 1820.*

By Julian Gwyn. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 118-144.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/29/99. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ARCHAEOLOGY - Fieldwork

*'Remarks on the Fletcher and related stones of Yarmouth, N.S.'*  
By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 53-56.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### ARCHAEOLOGY - Fieldwork

*'A short note on the Yarmouth "Runic Stone"'*  
By Moses H. Nickerson. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 51-52.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/1/13.

#### ARCHAEOLOGY - Sites

*Voyages to North America before John Cabot - separating fact from fiction.*  
By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 121-144.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 11/15/94. Eras: 0-1600

#### 'ARCHIBALD, ADAMS GEORGE, 1814-1892'

*In Memoriam: the Honourable Sir Adams George Archibald.*  
In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 197-201.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### 'ARCHIBALD, ADAMS GEORGE, 1814-1892'

*Sir Adams G. Archibald.*  
By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. Apr-58.  
Biography without documentation.

#### 'ARCHIBALD, SAMUEL GEORGE WILLIAM'

*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us.*  
By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'ARCHIBALD, THOMAS DICKSON, 1817-1876'

*'The Hon. Thomas Dickson Archibald of the Court of Queen's Bench, England'.*  
By Edith J. Archibald. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 45-71.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/22. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### ARCHITECTURE

*City upon a hill - Architecture and identity in colonial Halifax.*  
By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 155-166.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### 'ARCHIVES - Inventories, catalogues, etc.'

*'Sources of Canadian History, with special reference to Nova Scotia'.*  
By Joseph Plimsoll Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 155-166.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/1/16. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

ARCHIVES - Law and legislation

*The contribution of the Nova Scotia Historical Society to the Legislative Library.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 115-130.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/3/44. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

ARCHIVISTS

*'Dr. Daniel Cobb Harvey, F.R.S.C.'*

In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. ii-iii.

Biography .

ARCHIVISTS

*T. B. Akins: a centennial commemoration.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 96-118.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

ARCHIVISTS - Biography

*In memoriam: Thomas Beamish Akins.*

In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. [157-158].

Obituary without documentation.

ARCHIVISTS - Biography

*Forty years at the Public Archives of Nova Scotia.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 73-88.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 4/4/86. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

ARMS AND ARMOUR

*Journal of Colonel John Winslow while engaged in the siege of Fort Beausejour....*

By John Winslow. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 113-246.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

ARMS AND ARMOUR

*'Copy of journal kept By \_\_\_ Gordon, one of the officers engaged in the siege of Louisbourg....'*

By Gordon. In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. 97-153.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

ARMS AND ARMOUR

*'Hon. Samuel Vetch, first English governor of Nova Scotia'*

By George G. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 11-112.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/4/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

ART - History

*Artists in Nova Scotia.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 101-165.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/22/14. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### ARTISTS

*Artists in Nova Scotia.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 101-165.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/22/14. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### ARTISTS

*'Art, fiction and adventure: the Jones sisters of Halifax'.*

By G. Davis. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 22-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/19/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### ARTISTS

*William Eagar: Artist and gentleman.*

By Mora Dianne O'Neill. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 65-91.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/22/03. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ASHBURTON TREATY

*The Acadian boundary disputes and the Ashburton Treaty.*

By Mr. Justice Weatherbe. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 17-51.

Descriptive Narrative . Paper presented 3/16/1887. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### ASSOCIATED PRESS

*The inception of the Associated Press: the pony express that in 1849 forwarded European news....*

By John W. Regan. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 93-114.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/5/12. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ASSOCIATED PRESS

*Co-operative newsgathering in Nova Scotia.*

By Andrew D. Merkel. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 51-60.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/7/47. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### ASSOCIATED PRESS

*'Nova Scotia, a leader in world-wide communication'.*

By W. D. Fowlie. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 79-88.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/76. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ATTORNEYS-GENERAL - Nova Scotia

*The first five Attorney-Generals of Nova Scotia.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 33-48.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/8/43. Eras: 1713-1867

ATTORNEYS-GENERAL - Nova Scotia

*Four Attorney-Generals.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 16-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/44. Eras: 1867-1914

ATTORNEYS-GENERAL - Nova Scotia

*Martin Isaac Wilkins: opponent of confederation in Canada.*

By H. L. Scammell. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 302-325.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/66. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

AUTHORS

*'Beamish Murdoch, Q.C., D.C.L., M.L.A. The Nova Scotia Historian'.*

In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 129-130.

Obituary without documentation.

AUTHORS

*A Hessian conscript's account of life in garrison at Halifax at the time of the American Revolution.*

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 125-146.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/46. Eras: 1713-1867

AUTHORS

*'Pre-Agricola John Young, or a compact family in search of fortune'.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 125-159.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/14/58. Eras: 1713-1867

AUTHORS

*William Charles M'Kinnon: Cape Breton's Sir Walter Scott.*

By G. Davis. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 21-46.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

AUTHORS

*George Patterson; a Pictou historian.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 81-92.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/2/84. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

AUTHORS

*Frederick William Wallace: the making of an Iron Man.*

By M. Brook Taylor. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 84-107.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 3/21/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

AUTHORS

*'Art, fiction and adventure: the Jones sisters of Halifax'.*

By G. Davis. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 22-Jan.



Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/19/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### BAGPIPES

*Research note: The pedigree of the Blind Piper of Gairloch.*

By John G. Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 192-201.

Genealogy with documentation.

#### BAGPIPES

*John G. Gibson. "Old and New World Highland Bagpiping". Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2002.'*

By Barry Shears. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 201-202.

Review with documentation.

#### BAILLY FAMILY

*A genealogy: George Frederic Bailly.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 154-168.

Genealogy with documentation.

#### 'BAILLY, GEORGE FREDERIC, 1725-1807'

*A genealogy: George Frederic Bailly.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 154-168.

Genealogy with documentation.

#### BANK OF NOVA SCOTIA

*Pat Lotz. "Banker, Builder, Blockade Runner: A Victorian Embezzler and His Circle". Kentville: Gaspereau Press, 2002.'*

By Francis I. W. Jones. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 207-208.

Review with documentation.

#### 'BANNERMAN, FRANCES JONES, 1855-1944'

*'Art, fiction and adventure: the Jones sisters of Halifax'.*

By G. Davis. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 22-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/19/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### BAPTIST CHURCH

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part II'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 77-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/44. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### BAPTIST CHURCH

*The diary of the Reverend Joseph Dimock.*

By George E. Levy. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 61-74.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/47. Eras: 1713-1867

## BAPTISTS

*'A tale of two preachers: Henry Hartley, Frances Robinson and the Black Churches of the Maritimes'.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 23-43.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/16/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

## BARRINGTON (TOWNSHIP)

*'John Homer, M.L.A., of Barrington'.*

By Winifred G. Crowell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 31-54.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/58. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'BARRY, JOHN ALEXANDER'

*John Alexander Barry and his times.*

By George H. Cox. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 133-147.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/48. Eras: 1713-1867

## BATTLES

*Tarleton's Legion.*

By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. Jan-50.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/47. Eras: 1713-1867

## BAY OF FUNDY

*'Marjory Whitelaw. "The Wellington Dyke". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Limited and the Nova Scotia Museum, 1997.'*

By Jim Snowdon. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 181-182.

Review with documentation.

## 'BEAUSEJOUR (FORT) - Sieges, 1755'

*Journal of Colonel John Winwlow while engaged in the siege of Fort Beausejour....*

By John Winslow. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 113-246.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

## 'BELCHER, JONATHAN, 1710-1776'

*'Jonathan Belcher, first Chief Justice of Nova Scotia, born July 1710 - died March 29, 1776'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 25-57.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/14. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'BELL, JOHN ALLISON, 1816-1901'

*A Halifax boyhood of one hundred and twenty years ago.*

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 106-132.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/48. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## BELMONT (ESTATE)

*John William Ritchie; one of the fathers of confederation.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 182-277.  
Biography with documentation.

#### BELMONT (ESTATE)

*'Halifax's new south end, the North West Arm Land Company and a parkland legacy'*.

By Janet Chute. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 33-53.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/99. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### BERMUDA - History

*'The Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Halifax and the Colony of Bermuda, 1832-1953'*.

By Robert Berard. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 121-138.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/4/85. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### 'BERRY, J. GERALD, 1902-1967'

*'Three Archbishops and a Cardinal - His Eminence James C. McGuigan and the Prelates of Halifax, 1931-1964'*.

By Peter McGuigan. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 144-149.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### BIGAMY

*Reverend William James Clarke; Chignecto Covenanters castaway.*

By Eldon Hay. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 175-191.

Biography with documentation.

#### 'BINNEY, STEPHEN, 1805-1887'

*'A Prince, The Governor, and Mr. Mayor - Halifax and the politics of prestige in 1841'*.

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 93-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/23/97. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'BINNEY, STEPHEN, 1805-1887'

*'The Bishop, the President and the Professor - Turmoil at the University of King's College in 1880s'*.

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 94-117.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/19/99. Eras: 1867-1914

#### 'BINNEY, STEPHEN, 1805-1887'

*'Robert Fitzgerald and Elizabeth Uniacke at St. George's Church: evangelical fervour and good works, 1825-1870'*.

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 25-47.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/00. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### BLACK FAMILY

*Yorkshire settlement beyond Chignecto.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 134-152.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/24/00. Eras:  
1713-1867

BLACKS

*Origin of the slave. His treatment in Canada. Causes of the decline of slavery in Canada.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 72-122.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation.

BLACKS

*Rescue and reward - Corporal George Liston's heroism on the Halifax waterfront.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 145-154.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

BLACKS

*The slave in Canada.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 3-161.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/18/1898. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

BLACKS

*'The Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Halifax and the Colony of Bermuda, 1832-1953'.*

By Robert Berard. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 121-138.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/4/85. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

BLACKS

*The North End City Mission: building use in the old north end.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 21-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/28/91. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

BLACKS

*Portia White's spiritual winter.*

By Jay White. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 14-Jan.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/15/92. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

BLACKS

*'William Hall, V.C. of Horton Bluff, Nova Scotia, nineteenth-century naval hero'.*

By David W. States. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 71-81.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

BLACKS

*'A tale of two preachers: Henry Hartley, Frances Robinson and the Black Churches of the Maritimes'.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 23-43.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/16/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### BLACKS

*Black refugee communities in early nineteenth century Nova Scotia.*  
By Harvey Amani Whitfield. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 92-109.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/19/03. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### BLACKS - Loyalists

*Slavery in Canada after the arrival of the Loyalists in 1783.*  
By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 20-71.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation.

#### BLACKS - Loyalists

*Story of deportation of negroes from Nova Scotia to Sierra Leone.*  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 129-154.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/12/1885. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### BLACKS - Loyalists

*The slave in Canada.*  
By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 3-161.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/18/1898. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### BLACKS - Loyalists

*Military settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*  
By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

#### BLACKS - Loyalists

*Along the shores of Saint Mary's Bay.*  
By A. J. Deveau. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 81-92.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/1/79. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

#### 'BLAIR, DUNCAN BLACK, 1815-1893'

*'Rev. Duncan Black Blair, D.D. (1815-1893).'*  
By D. M. Sinclair. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 155-168.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/20/69. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### 'BLAKELEY, PHYLLIS R., 1922-1986'

*Forty years at the Public Archives of Nova Scotia.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 73-88.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 4/4/86. Eras:  
1914-1945; 1945-

'BLANCHARD, HIRAM, 1820-1874'

*Four Attorney-Generals.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 16-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/44. Eras: 1867-1914

'BLISS, WILLIAM BLOWERS'

*Memoir of the life of the Honorable William Blowers Bliss.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 23-45.

Biography . Paper presented 3/6/11. Eras: 1713-1867

BLOCKADES

*The Trent affair.*

By George Johnson. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 41-59.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/10. Eras:  
1713-1867

BLOCKADES

*Military activities in Nova Scotia during the war of 1812.*

By Ronald Walter Copp. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 57-74.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/36. Eras: 1713-1867

'BLOWERS, SAMPSON SALTER, 1743-1842'

*The first five Attorney-Generals of Nova Scotia.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 33-48.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/8/43. Eras: 1713-1867

'BLOWERS, SAMPSON SALTER, 1743-1842'

*Three Chief Justices of Nova Scotia.*

By Joseph Chisholm. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 148-158.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/48. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'BORDEN, ROBERT LAIRD, 1854-1937'

*'Halifax's new south end, the North West Arm Land Company and a parkland legacy'.*

By Janet Chute. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 33-53.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/99. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

BOUNDARIES

*The Acadian boundary disputes and the Ashburton Treaty.*

By Mr. Justice Weatherbe. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 17-51.

Descriptive Narrative . Paper presented 3/16/1887. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

## BOUNDARIES

*'Lack of consensus: New England's attitude to Acadia, 1689-1713'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 25-May.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/4/72. Eras: 1600-1758

## 'BOURINOT, JOHN GEORGE'

*'Margaret A. Banks. "Sir John George Bourinot Victorian Canadian: his life, times, and legacy". Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2001.'*

By John Leefe. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 169-170.

Review with documentation.

## 'BOURNEUF, FRANCOIS LAMBERT, 1787-1871'

*Francois Lambert Bourneuf.*

By J. W. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 147-172.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/47. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'BRENTON, JAMES'

*The first five Attorney-Generals of Nova Scotia.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 33-48.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/8/43. Eras: 1713-1867

## BRIDGETOWN - History

*'History of Bridgetown ...with a sketch of Col. James Poyntz, a Pensular War veteran'.*

By John Irvin. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 31-51.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/2/14. Eras: 1713-1867

## BRITISH COFFEE HOUSE (INN)

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

## BRITISH NORTH AMERICA ACT (1867)

*The life of the Hon. Jonathan McCully.*

By Nicholas H. Meagher. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 73-114.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/15/22. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

## BRITISH NORTH AMERICA ACT (1867)

*'The repeal agitation in Nova Scotia, 1867-69'.*

By G. C. Campbell. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 95-129.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/39. Eras: 1867-1914

## BRITISH NORTH AMERICA ACT (1867)

*Howe and the enactment of the B.N.A. Act: the final disillusionment of a statesman of empire.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 30-Jul.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/22/78. Eras: 1713-1867

BRITISH TAVERN (INN)

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

'BROWN, RICHARD'

*'Pioneer geologists of Nova Scotia, the men and their times'.*

By F. W. Gray. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 133-172.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

BUILDINGS - Renovation

*'St. Paul's Church, Halifax, revisited'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 21-55.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/60. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'BULKELEY, RICHARD, 1717-1800'

*'Richard Bulkeley, 1717-1800'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 59-87.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/12/04. Eras: 1713-1867

'BULLOCK, DEAN WILLIAM, 1797-1874?'

*'Dean William Bullock, D.D.'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 23-37.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/68. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'BUSHELL, JOHN'

*Early journalism in Nova Scotia.*

By J. J. Stewart (1844-1907). In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 91-122.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

C.S.S. TALLAHASSE (SHIP)

*A hot southern town - confederate sympathizers in Halifax during the American Civil War.*

By Francis I. W. Jones. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 52-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/21/99. Eras: 1713-1867

'CABOT, JOHN'

*The voyages and discoveries of the Cabots.*

By M. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 17-37.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/14/1893. Eras:



0-1600

'CABOT, JOHN'

*John Cabot and his historians - five hundred years of controversy.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 16-35.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 5/15/96. Eras: 0-1600

'CABOT, SEBASTIAN'

*The voyages and discoveries of the Cabots.*

By M. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 17-37.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/14/1893. Eras:

0-1600

'CABOT, SEBASTIAN'

*John Cabot and his historians - five hundred years of controversy.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 16-35.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 5/15/96. Eras: 0-1600

'CAMERON, JOHN, 1827-1910'

*Bishop John Cameron - political prelate.*

By Raymond A. MacLean. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 89-100.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/3/86. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

CANADA - Annexation to the United States

*'The repeal agitation in Nova Scotia, 1867-69'.*

By G. C. Campbell. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 95-129.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/39. Eras: 1867-1914

CANADA - Boundaries

*The Acadian boundary disputes and the Ashburton Treaty.*

By Mr. Justice Weatherbe. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 17-51.

Descriptive Narrative . Paper presented 3/16/1887. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

CANADA - Confederation

*Sir Adams G. Archibald.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. Apr-58.

Biography without documentation.

CANADA - Confederation

*Hon. Robert Barry Dickey.*

By George G. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 60-64.

Biography without documentation.

CANADA - Confederation

*John William Ritchie; one of the fathers of confederation.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 182-277.

Biography with documentation.

CANADA - Confederation

*'James William Johnston, first premier of Nova Scotia under responsible government'.*

By John Y. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 61-92.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/2/12. Eras: 1713-1867

CANADA - Confederation

*'The repeal agitation in Nova Scotia, 1867-69'.*

By G. C. Campbell. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 95-129.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/39. Eras: 1867-1914

CANADA - Confederation

*The repeal election of 1886.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 131-152.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/45. Eras: 1867-1914

CANADA - Confederation

*Dr. Charles Tupper: a father of confederation.*

By Donald H. Tait. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 278-300.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/8/63. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

CANADA - Confederation

*P. S. Hamilton - the forgotten confederate.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 66-94.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/13/64. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

CANADA - Confederation

*'Jonathan McCully, father of confederation'.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 142-181.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/12/65. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

CANADA - Confederation

*Martin Isaac Wilkins: opponent of confederation in Canada.*

By H. L. Scammell. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 302-325.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/66. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

CANADA - Confederation

*William Alexander Henry; a father of confederation from Nova Scotia.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 96-140.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/10/67. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

CANADA - Confederation

*The federal election of 1867 in Nova Scotia: an economic interpretation.*

By Delphin A. Muise. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 327-351.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/67. Eras: 1713-1867

CANADA - Confederation

*Howe and the enactment of the B.N.A. Act: the final disillusionment of a statesman of empire.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 30-Jul.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/22/78. Eras: 1713-1867

CANADA - Confederation

*Philip Carteret Hill; political misfit.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 16-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'CANADA - Foreign relations - United States (Great Britain, etc.)'

*Fisheries of British North America and the United States fishermen.*

By Wallace Graham. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. Jan-39.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/08. Eras:  
1713-1867

CANADA - History - War of 1812

*The War of 1812.*

By James Hannay. In *Collections* Vol 11, pp. 9-396.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation.

CANADA - History - War of 1812

*'Dockyard reminiscences: an account of the action between the "Chesapeake" and the "Shannon" ....'.*

By Charles Roche. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 59-67.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

CANADA - History - War of 1812

*Notes of Nova Scotian Privateers.*

By George E. E. Nichols. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 111-152.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/15/04. Eras:  
1713-1867

CANADA - History - War of 1812

*Military activities in Nova Scotia during the war of 1812.*

By Ronald Walter Copp. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 57-74.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/36. Eras: 1713-1867

CANADA - History - War of 1812

*Melville Island Prison during the War of 1812.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 40-64.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/02. Eras: 1713-1867

CANADA - History - War of 1812

*Black refugee communities in early nineteenth century Nova Scotia.*

By Harvey Amani Whitfield. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 92-109.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/19/03. Eras:  
1713-1867

CANADA. PARLIAMENT. SENATE

*The life of the Hon. Jonathan McCully.*

By Nicholas H. Meagher. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 73-114.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/15/22. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

CANADA. PARLIAMENT. SENATE - Biography

*'Our first president, the Honorable John William Ritchie, 1808-1890'.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 15-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/3/15. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

CANADA - Politics and government

*'Margaret A. Banks. "Sir John George Bourinot Victorian Canadian: his life, times, and legacy". Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2001.'*

By John Leefe. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 169-170.

Review with documentation.

CANADIAN BAR ASSOCIATION

*Birth of a lawyer: James McGregor Stewart and the Halifax Bar on the eve of the Great War.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 22-32.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/99. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

CANADIAN PRESS

*Co-operative newsgathering in Nova Scotia.*

By Andrew D. Merkel. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 51-60.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/7/47. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

CANCER

*"To the relief of malignant diseases of the poor" - The acquisition of radium for Halifax, 1916-1926'.*

By Charles R. R. Hayter. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 130-143.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

'CANSO - Riot, 1835'

*'History of Canso, Guysborough County, N.S.'*

By Harriet Cunningham Hart. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. Jan-34.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/22. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

'CANTLEY, THOMAS, 1857-1945'

*The Scotia steelmasters: Forrest MacKay (1834-1917) - Graham Fraser (1846-1915) - Thomas Cantley (1857-1945).*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 31-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/74. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

CAPE BRETON - History

*'David Frank. "J.B. McLachlan: a Biography". Toronto: James Lorimer & Company Ltd., 1999.'*

By Scott Burbidge. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 221-222.

Review with documentation.

CAPE BRETON - History

*'The Rockefellers, the Cape Breton Island Health Unit and public health in Nova Scotia'.*

By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 122-133.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

CAPE BRETON - History

*Early Scottish settlers in Cape Breton.*

By Charles (Mrs.) Archibald. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 69-100.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/21/1898. Eras:  
0-1600; 1713-1867

CAPE BRETON - History

*The influence of Scottish clergy on early education in Cape Breton.*

By Lilas Toward. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 153-177.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/50. Eras:  
1713-1867

CAPE BRETON - History

*'Imperial policy in Cape Breton, 1784-1795'.*

By Ella Hunt Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 38-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867

CAPE BRETON - History

*West Highland emigrants in eastern Nova Scotia.*

By Colin S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 30-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/58. Eras: 1713-1867

CAPE BRETON - History

*'Canso, 1710-1721: focal point of New England-Cape Breton rivalry'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 49-77.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/3/75. Eras: 1713-1867

#### CAPE BRETON - History

*William Charles M'Kinnon: Cape Breton's Sir Walter Scott.*

By G. Davis. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 21-46.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

#### CAPE BRETON - History

*A man and his lawyer: the friendship of J. F. W. DesBarres and Richard Gibbons.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 101-125.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/87. Eras: 1713-1867

#### CAPE BRETON - History

*Marconi's three transatlantic radio stations in Cape Breton.*

By Henry M. Bradford. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 15-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/31/96. Eras: 1914-1945

#### CAPE BRETON - History

*'Public health in industrial Cape Breton, 1900-1930s'.*

By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 108-131.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/18/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### CARDING BEES

*Eugene Meuse's carding bee: portrait of an Acadian village.*

By Susan Young. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 153-174.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### 'CARMAN, BLISS, 1861-1929'

*Camp Avon at King's College: Henrietta Russell's visit to Nova Scotia in 1893.*

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 24-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/00. Eras: 1867-1914

#### 'CARMICHAEL, JAMES M., 1854-?'

*'The aborted British invasion - The case of Swan Hunter Shipbuilders, 1899-1914'.*

By James D. Frost. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 40-51.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/26/98. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### CATHOLIC CHURCH

*Letters and other papers relating to the early history of the Church of England in Nova Scotia.*

In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 89-127.

Document without documentation.

CATHOLIC CHURCH

*'A sketch of Lawrence O'Connor Doyle, a member of the House of Assembly in the thirties and forties'.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 151-195.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/1/13. Eras: 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH

*'Father Jean Mande Sigogne, 1799-1844'.*

By H. L. d'Entremont and Rev. Dr. Vroom. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 103-115.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/14/30. Eras: 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH

*The development of Roman Catholic Church government in Halifax from 1760 to 1853.*

By John E. Burns. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 89-102.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/33. Eras: 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH

*'The Abbe Jean Mande Sigogne, from 1763 to 1844'.*

By L. L. Surette. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 175-194.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/41. Eras: 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part II'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 77-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/44. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

CATHOLIC CHURCH

*Backgrounds of religious liberty in Nova Scotia.*

By Maurice W. Armstrong. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 17-32.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/2/45. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH

*'The Church and State "Party" in Nova Scotia, 1749-1851'.*

By Norah Story. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 33-57.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH

*Fenian times in Nova Scotia.*

By J. M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 103-152.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/67. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

CATHOLIC CHURCH

*Joe Howe and the Irish.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 119-140.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/81. Eras: 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH - Archdioceses

*'Three Archbishops and a Cardinal - His Eminence James C. McGuigan and the Prelates of Halifax, 1931-1964'.*

By Peter McGuigan. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 144-149.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

CATHOLIC CHURCH - Archdioceses

*Archbishop William Walsh.*

By John E. Burns. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 131-143.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/40. Eras: 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH - Archdioceses

*'The Maritime visits of Joseph-Octave Plessis, Bishop of Quebec'.*

By Cyril Byrne. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 23-47.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/76. Eras: 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH - Archdioceses

*'The Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Halifax and the Colony of Bermuda, 1832-1953'.*

By Robert Berard. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 121-138.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/4/85. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

CATHOLIC CHURCH - Archdioceses

*From intimacy to detachment: the history of relations between St. Francis Xavier University and the Diocese of Antigonish to 1970.*

By James D. Cameron. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 70-83.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

CATHOLIC CHURCH - Influence

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras: 1713-1867

CATHOLIC CHURCH - Influence

*Bishop John Cameron - political prelate.*

By Raymond A. MacLean. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 89-100.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/3/86. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

CEMETERIES

*'St. Paul's Church, Halifax, revisited'.*



By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 21-55.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/60. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### CENSORSHIP

*"A worrisome time" - life in the Maritimes during World War II.*

By Helen Jean M. Nugent. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 36-46.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/30/97. Eras: 1914-1945

#### CENSUS

*'The collection of vital statistics in Nova scotia, 1864-1908'.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 134-152.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### CENSUS

*Old Cobequid and its destruction.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 49-80.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/9/34. Eras: 1600-1758

#### 'CHAMBERS, WILLIAM'

*A friendly Scot looks at Nova Scotia in 1853.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 81-100.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/46. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### CHARITIES

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'.*

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

#### CHEASAPEAKE (SHIP)

*'Dockyard reminiscences: an account of the action between the "Chesapeake" and the "Shannon" ....'.*

By Charles Roche. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 59-67.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

#### CHEASAPEAKE (SHIP)

*John William Ritchie; one of the fathers of confederation.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 182-277.

Biography with documentation.

#### CHEASAPEAKE (SHIP)

*'Sidelights on the Chesapeake affair, 1863-4'.*

By George H. Cox. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 124-137.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/49. Eras:  
1867-1914

CHEASAPEAKE (SHIP)

*A hot southern town - confederate sympathizers in Halifax during the American Civil War.*

By Francis I. W. Jones. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 52-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/21/99. Eras: 1713-1867

CHIGNECTO - History

*Records of Chignecto.*

By W. C. Milner. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. [115-201].

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/14/07. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

CHLOROFORM

*Nineteenth century physicians in Nova Scotia.*

By K. A. MacKenzie. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 119-129.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/7/56. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

CHLOROFORM

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras: 1713-1867

'CHURCH, AMBROSE FINSON, 1836-?'

*Ambrose F. Church and his maps.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 85-102.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/14/69. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

CHURCH AND STATE IN NOVA SCOTIA

*Backgrounds of religious liberty in Nova Scotia.*

By Maurice W. Armstrong. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 17-32.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/2/45. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

CHURCH AND STATE IN NOVA SCOTIA

*'The Church and State "Party" in Nova Scotia, 1749-1851'.*

By Norah Story. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 33-57.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867

CHURCH AND STATE IN NOVA SCOTIA

*'Administrative relationships in the Church of England in Nova Scotia, 1787-1816'.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 53-78.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/66. Eras: 1713-1867

## CHURCH AND STATE IN NOVA SCOTIA

*'The Bishop, the President and the Professor - Turmoil at the University of King's College in 1880s'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 94-117.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/19/99. Eras: 1867-1914

## CHURCH AND STATE IN NOVA SCOTIA

*'Robert Fitzgerald and Elizabeth Uniacke at St. George's Church: evangelical fervour and good works, 1825-1870'.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 25-47.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/00. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## CHURCH - History

*Communion tokens.*

By Edgar J. Vickery. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 155-173.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/27. Eras: 0-1600; 1600-1758

## CHURCH - History

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part II'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 77-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/44. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## CHURCH - History

*The first half-century of the work of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Nova Scotia.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 31-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/11/63. Eras: 1713-1867

## CHURCHES

*City upon a hill - Architecture and identity in colonial Halifax.*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 155-166.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

## CHURCHES

*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras: 1713-1867

## CHURCHES

*Recollections of old Halifax.*

By Wm. Marsters Brown (1811- ). In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 75-101.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/17/1895. Eras:

1713-1867

CHURCHES

*'Small town Dartmouth, 1936'.*

By Joan M. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 103-118.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/7/80. Eras:

1914-1945

CHURCHES

*'A tale of two preachers: Henry Hartley, Frances Robinson and the Black Churches of the Maritimes'.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 23-43.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/16/01. Eras: 1867-1914;

1914-1945

CHURCHES - History

*Letters and other papers relating to the early history of the Church of England in Nova Scotia.*

In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 89-127.

Document without documentation.

CHURCHES - History

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 1]'.*

By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 35-58.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 9/5/1878. Eras:

1713-1867

CHURCHES - History

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 2 & 3]'.*

By George W. (1824-1906) Hill. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 63-99.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/1880. Eras:

1713-1867

CHURCHES - History

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 4]'.*

By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 13-70.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 7/3/1882. Eras:

1713-1867

CHURCHES - History

*'Notes on the early history of St. George's Church, Halifax'.*

By Frances Partridge. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 137-154.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/7/1885. Eras:

1713-1867

CHURCHES - History

*'The early history of the Parish of St. George, Halifax, Part 2'.*

By Frances Partridge. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 73-87.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### CHURCHES - History

*Recollections of sixty years ago.*

By Allan Pollok. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 17-30.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/9/15. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### CHURCHES - History

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part I'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 49-75.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/43. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### CHURCHES - History

*'History of the Disciples of Christ in Halifax, Nova Scotia'.*

By R. E. Shaw. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 121-139.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/1/55. Eras: 1713-1867

#### CHURCHES - History

*'The work, in Nova Scotia, of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in foreign parts, 1784 to 1886'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 63-90.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/8/63. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### CHURCHES - History

*'The Maritime visits of Joseph-Octave Plessis, Bishop of Quebec'.*

By Cyril Byrne. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 23-47.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/76. Eras: 1713-1867

#### CIRCUSES

*Reminiscences of a Halifax centenarian.*

By Mrs. William Dennis. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 13-Jan.

Memoirs (1st person voice) . Paper presented 3/15/34. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### CITIES AND TOWNS - Planning

*City upon a hill - Architecture and identity in colonial Halifax.*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 155-166.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### CITIES AND TOWNS - Planning

*Nomenclature of the streets of Halifax.*

By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. [205-227].  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/2/1882. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### CITIES AND TOWNS - Planning

*History of the Grand Parade and Halifax City Hall.*  
By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 70-93.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/99. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### CITIES AND TOWNS - Planning

*'Halifax's new south end, the North West Arm Land Company and a parkland legacy'.*  
By Janet Chute. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 33-53.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/99. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### CITY AND PROVINCIAL HOSPITAL

*"To consummate that great desideratum - a general hospital"*.  
By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 167-202.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### CITY AND PROVINCIAL HOSPITAL

*"The destruction of the efficiency of the hospital through jobbery and malfeasance": The  
Provincial and City Hospital dispute, 1885-1887'.*  
By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 110-129.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/16/03. Eras:  
1867-1914

#### CLARE (TOWNSHIP) - History

*Along the shores of Saint Mary's Bay.*  
By A. J. Deveau. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 81-92.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/1/79. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

#### 'CLARKE, WILLIAM JAMES, 1845-1904'

*Reverend William James Clarke; Chignecto Covenanters castaway.*  
By Eldon Hay. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 175-191.  
Biography with documentation.

#### CLERGY - Biography

*Letters and other papers relating to the early history of the Church of England in Nova  
Scotia.*  
In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 89-127.  
Document without documentation.

#### CLERGY - Biography

*In memoriam: Rev. George William Hill.*  
In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 106.  
Obituary without documentation.

CLERGY - Biography

*In memoriam: William Henry Hill.*  
In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 106.  
Obituary without documentation.

CLERGY - Biography

*Reverend William James Clarke; Chignecto Covenanter castaway.*  
By Eldon Hay. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 175-191.  
Biography with documentation.

CLERGY - Biography

*'Rev. James Murdoch, 1767-1799'.*  
By Eliza Frame. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 100-109.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/6/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*'The early history of the Parish of St. George, Halifax, Part 2'.*  
By Frances Partridge. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 73-87.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*'The life and times of the Rev. John Wiswall, MA, a Loyalist clergyman in New England and Nova S....'.*  
By E. M. Saunders. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. Jan-73.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/03. Eras: 1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*Charles Inglis - an appreciation.*  
By F. W. Vroom. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 25-42.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/25. Eras: 1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*'Father Jean Mande Sigogne, 1799-1844'.*  
By H. L. d'Entremont and Rev. Dr. Vroom. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 103-115.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/14/30. Eras: 1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*The development of Roman Catholic Church government in Halifax from 1760 to 1853.*  
By John E. Burns. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 89-102.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/33. Eras:  
1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*Archbishop William Walsh.*

By John E. Burns. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 131-143.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/40. Eras: 1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*'The Abbe Jean Mandé Sigogne, from 1763 to 1844'.*

By L. L. Surette. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 175-194.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/41. Eras: 1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*The diary of the Reverend Joseph Dimock.*

By George E. Levy. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 61-74.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/47. Eras: 1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*Rev. John Payzant: Henry Aline's successor.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 57-80.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/78. Eras: 1713-1867

CLERGY - Biography

*George Patterson; a Pictou historian.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 81-92.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/2/84. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

COAL - Industries

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

COAL - Industries

*The Scotia steelmasters: Forrest MacKay (1834-1917) - Graham Fraser (1846-1915) - Thomas Cantley (1857-1945).*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 31-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/74. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

COAL MINERS - Trade-unions

*'David Frank. "J.B. McLachlan: a Biography". Toronto: James Lorimer & Company Ltd., 1999.'*

By Scott Burbidge. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 221-222.

Review with documentation.

COAL MINING - Accidents

*Disasters in the Pictou collieries.*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 127-173.



Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/6/70. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

COAL MINING - Environmental aspects

*Disasters in the Pictou collieries.*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 127-173.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/6/70. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

COAL MINING - History

*Sir Adams G. Archibald.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. Apr-58.

Biography without documentation.

COAL MINING - History

*Disasters in the Pictou collieries.*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 127-173.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/6/70. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

COAL MINING - History

*Albion Mines.*

By Edwin T. Bliss. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/7/75. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

COATS OF ARMS

*Sir William Alexander and Nova Scotia.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 26-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/53. Eras: 0-1600; 1600-1758

COBEQUID - History

*Old Cobequid and its destruction.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 49-80.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/9/34. Eras: 1600-1758

COBEQUID - History

*"of a licentious and rebellious disposition" - the Cobequid townships and the American Revolution'.*

By Mary Ellen Wright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 27-40.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/14/83. Eras:  
1713-1867

'COCHRANE, ARCHIBALD, 1749-1831'

*'Abraham Gesner, the 10th Earl of Dundonald and kerosene'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 79-93.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/16/02. Eras: 1713-1867

'COCHRANE, THOMAS, 1775-1860'

*'Abraham Gesner, the 10th Earl of Dundonald and kerosene'*.

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 79-93.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/16/02. Eras: 1713-1867

COLCHESTER (COUNTY) - History

*'Fort Ellis, Colchester County'*.

By G. C. Campbell. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 81-88.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/5/29. Eras: 1600-1758

COLLECTION DEVELOPMENT (LIBRARIES)

*Wine Harbour library.*

By Asa J. Crockett. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 59-79.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/4/46. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

'COLLINS, ENOS'

*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

COLONIAL ADMINISTRATORS - Duties

*'Development of the office of Provincial Secretary, Nova Scotia'*.

By Arthur S. Barnstead. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 31-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Administration

*'Louisbourg and Versailles, 1713-1745: a case study of policy initiatives from below'*.

By Joy Varkey. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 132-151.

Analytic study with documentation.

COLONIES - Description and travel

*'Travels of a Rhinelander through the North American States: in Nova Scotia, 1807'*.

By Georg Andreas Gottlieb. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 124-133.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation.

COLONIES - Description and travel

*'Stage coaches in Nova Scotia, 1815-1867'*.

By R. D. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 107-134.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/30/36. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Description and travel

*'''Horte Ich dass...''': Travels of a Rhinelander in Nova Scotia in 1807'*.

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 105-123.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Economic policies

*'The southern whale fishery, 1775-1804'*.

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 79-124.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/56. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Economic policies

*'Lack of consensus: New England's attitude to Acadia, 1689-1713'*.

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 25-May.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/4/72. Eras: 1600-1758

COLONIES - Economic policies

*'Canso, 1710-1721: focal point of New England-Cape Breton rivalry'*.

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 49-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/3/75. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Economic policies

*"of a licentious and rebellious disposition" - the Cobequid townships and the American Revolution'*.

By Mary Ellen Wright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 27-40.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/14/83. Eras:  
1713-1867

COLONIES - Economic policies

*A hot southern town - confederate sympathizers in Halifax during the American Civil War.*

By Francis I. W. Jones. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 52-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/21/99. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Emigration and immigration

*A man and his lawyer: the friendship of J. F. W. DesBarres and Richard Gibbons.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 101-125.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/87. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Law

*'Bondage and freedom - apprentices, servants and slaves in colonial Nova Scotia'*.

By Allen Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 57-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/16/96. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Religious life and customs

*Charles Inglis; the young colonial missionary.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 99-120.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/85. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Social conditions

*City upon a hill - Architecture and identity in colonial Halifax.*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 155-166.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

COLONIES - Social conditions

*The beginnings of a Canadian family.*

By Mary C. Ritchie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 135-154.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/37. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Social conditions

*The Nova Scotia country-side one hundred years ago or scraps from memory's rag-bag.*

By W. S. H. Morris. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 195-208.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/4/41. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

COLONIES - Social conditions

*Halifax and the Garrison Theatrical tradition.*

By Patrick O'Neil. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 145-163.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/94. Eras: 1713-1867

COLONIES - Social conditions

*'Bondage and freedom - apprentices, servants and slaves in colonial Nova Scotia'.*

By Allen Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 57-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/16/96. Eras: 1713-1867

COMMERCE

*History of Halifax city.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 8, pp. 3-320.

Chronological Narrative without documentation.

COMMERCE

*The Loyalists at Shelburne.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 53-89.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/1888. Eras:  
1713-1867

COMMERCE

*Louisbourg: an historical sketch.*

By Joseph Plimsoil Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 137-196.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/27/1894. Eras:  
1600-1758

COMMERCE

*'History of Canso, Guysborough County, N.S.'.*

By Harriet Cunningham Hart. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. Jan-34.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/22. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

COMMERCE

*The early organization and influence of Halifax merchants.*

By G. F. Butler. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/38. Eras: 1713-1867

COMMERCE

*The Nova Scotia country-side one hundred years ago or scraps from memory's rag-bag.*

By W. S. H. Morris. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 195-208.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/4/41. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

COMMERCE

*A Halifax boyhood of one hundred and twenty years ago.*

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 106-132.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/48. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

COMMERCE

*'A comparative study in Nova Scotia rural economy 1788-1872, based on recently discovered books of account of old firms in Kings County, Nova Scotia'.*

By Kennedy B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 78-119.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/6/53. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

COMMERCE

*'The industries of Windsor, Nova Scotia 1850-1900'.*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 141-168.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/62. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

COMMERCE

*'Windsor, a centre of shipbuilding'.*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 39-65.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/69. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

COMMERCE

*Nova Scotia's response to the Crystal Palace: the Provincial Industrial Exhibition of 1854.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 72-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/16/00. Eras: 1713-1867

'COMMITTEE OF TRADE AND MANUFACTURES, 1839-1841'

*The early organization and influence of Halifax merchants.*

By G. F. Butler. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 16-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/38. Eras: 1713-1867

#### COMMUNICATION

*A friendly Scot looks at Nova Scotia in 1853.*  
By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 81-100.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/46. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### COMMUNICATION

*'Nova Scotia, a leader in world-wide communication'.*  
By W. D. Fowlie. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 79-88.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/76. Eras: 1713-1867

#### COMMUNICATION

*The Duke's innovation: early communication systems in Atlantic Canada 1794-1815.*  
By James H. Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 147-157.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/81. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### COMMUNICATION

*Marconi's three transatlantic radio stations in Cape Breton.*  
By Henry M. Bradford. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 15-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/31/96. Eras: 1914-1945

#### CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH

*'History of St. Matthew's Church, Halifax, N.S.'.*  
By Walter C. Murray. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 137-170.  
Descriptive Narrative . Paper presented 12/15/03. Eras: 1713-1867

#### CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part I'.*  
By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 49-75.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/43. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH

*Backgrounds of religious liberty in Nova Scotia.*  
By Maurice W. Armstrong. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 17-32.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/2/45. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

#### CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH

*'The Church and State "Party" in Nova Scotia, 1749-1851'.*  
By Norah Story. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 33-57.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867

'CORNWALLIS, EDWARD, 1713-1776'

*The first council.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 17-30.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/1/1880. Eras: 1713-1867

'CORNWALLIS, EDWARD, 1713-1776'

*'Hon. Edward Cornwallis, founder of Halifax'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 17-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/1899. Eras: 1713-1867

'CORNWALLIS, EDWARD, 1713-1776'

*Wolfe's men and Nova Scotia.*

By Beckles Willson. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 24-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/6/14. Eras: 1713-1867

'CORNWALLIS, EDWARD, 1713-1776'

*'John Gorham 1709-1751, an outline of his activities in Nova Scotia 1744-1751'.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 27-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/7/51. Eras:  
1713-1867

'CORNWALLIS, EDWARD, 1713-1776'

*The great exodus of 1749 - or - the Cornwallis settlers who didn't.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 27-62.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/71. Eras: 1713-1867

## COUNTIES

*Ambrose F. Church and his maps.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 85-102.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/14/69. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

## COURTS

*The origin and function of the Court of Vice Admiralty in Halifax 1749-1759.*

By D. G. L. Fraser. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 57-80.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/3/59. Eras: 1713-1867

## COURTS

*'The inquiry into the Halifax Explosion of December 6, 1917: the legal aspects'.*

By Janet F. Kitz. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 64-78.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/12/01. Eras: 1914-1945

'COX, ESTHER, 1860-1912'

*The great Amherst mystery - linking folk belief and female experience.*

By Diane Tye. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 105-119.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 10/13/94. Eras: 1867-1914

## CRIME

*'Confines, wards, and dungeons'.*

By R. E. Kroll. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 93-107.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/79. Eras: 1713-1867

## CRIME

*'Small town Dartmouth, 1936'.*

By Joan M. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 103-118.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/7/80. Eras:  
1914-1945

## CRIME - Statistics

*'Crime and society in Halifax, 1918-1935'.*

By Michael Boudreau. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 95-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/24/94. Eras: 1914-1945

## 'CROKE, ALEXANDER, 1758-1843'

*Sir Alexander Croke.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 110-128.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 9/1/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'CROKE, ALEXANDER, 1758-1843'

*The story of Studley.*

By Joan M. Payzant. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 130-143.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/21/03. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

## CROWN LANDS

*'The administration of crown lands in Nova Scotia, 1827-1848'.*

By Peter Burroughs. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 79-108.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/14/64. Eras:  
1713-1867

## CULTURAL ASSIMILATION

*Bringing 'Salvation' to the 'Heathen' - The forty year sojourn of the Reverend Joseph Annand in the New Hebrides.*

By Arthur M. Smith. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 150-170.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

## CULTURAL ASSIMILATION

*The Trelawny Maroons and Sir John Wentworth - the struggle to maintain their culture 1796-1800.*

By Lennox O'Riley Picart. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 164-187.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/20/95. Eras: 1713-1867

## CULTURAL ASSIMILATION



*'They must cultivate the land: Abraham Gesner as Indian Commissioner, 1847-1853'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 54-71.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

'CUMBERLAND (FORT), BATTLE OF, 1755'

*Journal of Colonel John Winslow while engaged in the siege of Fort Beausejour....*

By John Winslow. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 113-246.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

'CUMBERLAND (FORT), BATTLE OF, 1776'

*Trials for treason in 1776-7.*

In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 110-118.

Document without documentation.

'CUNARD, SAMUEL, 1787-1865'

*'The life of Sir Samuel Cunard, founder of the Cunard Steamship Line, 1787-1865'.*

By Abraham Martin Payne. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 75-91.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/28/05. Eras: 1713-1867

'DA COSTA, MATHIEU'

*Research note: Mathieu Da Costa along the coasts of Nova Scotia: some possibilities.*

By John Johnston. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 152-164.

Analytic study with documentation.

DALHOUSIE COLLEGE

*Why did Thomas McCulloch come to Dalhousie?.*

By H. L. Scammell. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 64-72.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867

DALHOUSIE - History

*Millitary settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*

By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY

*'The lifelong pilgrimage of George E. Wilson, teacher and historian'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 139-151.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/4/85. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY

*University women of the Great War generation.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 19-Jan.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/11/87. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY

*Two scandals in academe.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 127-145.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/89. Eras: 1914-1945

DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY

*The perils of Dalhousie history and analogous ventures.*

By P. B. Waite. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 104-114.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 11/20/97. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY

*"The destruction of the efficiency of the hospital through jobbery and malfeasance": The Provincial and City Hospital dispute, 1885-1887'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 110-129.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/16/03. Eras: 1867-1914

DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY

*The story of Studley.*

By Joan M. Payzant. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 130-143.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/21/03. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

DALHOUSIE UNIVERSITY. DALHOUSIE LAW SCHOOL

*Birth of a lawyer: James McGregor Stewart and the Halifax Bar on the eve of the Great War.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 22-32.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/99. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

DARTMOUTH - History

*'The old peninsular blockhouses and road at Halifax, 1751: the history, description and location'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 97-153.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/13/27. Eras: 1713-1867

DARTMOUTH - History

*'Small town Dartmouth, 1936'.*

By Joan M. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 103-118.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/7/80. Eras: 1914-1945

'DAVIDSON, HUGH'

*The first council.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 17-30.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/1/1880. Eras: 1713-1867

'DAWSON, JOHN WILLIAM, 1820-1899'

*'Pioneer geologists of Nova Scotia, the men and their times'*.

By F. W. Gray. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 133-172.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### DEADMAN'S ISLAND

*Melville Island Prison during the War of 1812.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 40-64.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/02. Eras: 1713-1867

#### DEBT

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'*.

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'DELANCEY, JAMES, 1746-1804'

*'The Delancey Brothers, Loyalists of Annapolis County'*.

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 55-77.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'DELANCEY, STEPHEN, 1738-1809'

*'The Delancey Brothers, Loyalists of Annapolis County'*.

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 55-77.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867

#### DELSARTE SYSTEM

*Camp Avon at King's College: Henrietta Russell's visit to Nova Scotia in 1893.*

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 24-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/00. Eras: 1867-1914

#### 'DESBARRES, JOSEPH FREDERICK WALLET, 1722?-1824'

*Artists in Nova Scotia.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 101-165.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/22/14. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### 'DESBARRES, JOSEPH FREDERICK WALLET, 1722?-1824'

*'Imperial policy in Cape Breton, 1784-1795'*.

By Ella Hunt Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 38-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'DESBARRES, JOSEPH FREDERICK WALLET, 1722?-1824'

*A man and his lawyer: the friendship of J. F. W. DesBarres and Richard Gibbons.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 101-125.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/87. Eras: 1713-1867

'DICKY, ROBERT BARRY, 1811-1903'

*Hon. Robert Barry Dickey.*

By George G. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 60-64.

Biography without documentation.

'DIMOCK, JOSEPH, 1768-1846'

*The diary of the Reverend Joseph Dimock.*

By George E. Levy. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 61-74.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/47. Eras: 1713-1867

DIPHTHERIA

*The Halifax diphtheria epidemic (1940 to 1944): a disaster waiting to happen or a blessing in disguise?.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 44-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/21/01. Eras:  
1914-1945

DISCIPLES OF CHRIST

*'History of the Disciples of Christ in Halifax, Nova Scotia'.*

By R. E. Shaw. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 121-139.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/1/55. Eras: 1713-1867

DISCRIMINATION

*The North End City Mission: building use in the old north end.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 21-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/28/91. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

DIVORCE

*Two scandals in academe.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 127-145.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/89. Eras: 1914-1945

DOCKYARDS

*'Dockyard reminiscences: an account of the action between the "Chesapeake" and the "Shannon" ....'.*

By Charles Roche. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 59-67.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

DOCKYARDS

*'Dockyard memoranda, 1894'.*

By Charles H. Stubbing. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 103-109.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/12/1895. Eras:  
1713-1867

DOCKYARDS

*'H.M. Naval Yard, Halifax, In the early sixties'.*

By D. A. Storey. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 43-71.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/8/25. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### DONOVAN FAMILY

*A genealogy - The descendants of Michael Donovan (1770-1998).*

By Gail Judge. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 173-180.

Genealogy with documentation.

#### 'DOYLE, LAWRENCE O'CONNOR'

*'A sketch of Lawrence O'Connor Doyle, a member of the House of Assembly in the thirties and forties'.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 151-195.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/1/13. Eras: 1713-1867

#### DYKES

*'Marjory Whitelaw. "The Wellington Dyke". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Limited and the Nova Scotia Museum, 1997.'*

By Jim Snowdon. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 181-182.

Review with documentation.

#### DYKES

*Yorkshire settlement beyond Chignecto.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 134-152.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/24/00. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'EAGAR, WILLIAM, 1796-1839'

*Artists in Nova Scotia.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 101-165.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/22/14. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### 'EAGAR, WILLIAM, 1796-1839'

*William Eagar: Artist and gentleman.*

By Mora Dianne O'Neill. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 65-91.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/22/03. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'EATON, ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON, 1849-1937'

*In Memoriam: Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton.*

In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. xv-xvii.

Obituary without documentation.

#### EBENEZER CHURCH

*'Ebenezer Church, College Hall, Halifax'.*

By E. Arthur Betts. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 109-124.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/66. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT

*Early gold mining in Nova Scotia.*

By G. R. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 17-47.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/38. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT

*Nova Scotia's response to the Crystal Palace: the Provincial Industrial Exhibition of 1854.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 72-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/16/00. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT

*The Nova Scotia historian: a creature of paradox?.*

By John G. Reid. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 106-121.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 5/15/02. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

#### ECONOMICS

*The repeal election of 1886.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 131-152.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/45. Eras: 1867-1914

#### ECONOMICS

*The federal election of 1867 in Nova Scotia: an economic interpretation.*

By Delphin A. Muise. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 327-351.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/67. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ECONOMICS

*A historiography of private sea war in Nova Scotia.*

By Dan Conlin. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 79-92.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 4/24/97. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ECONOMICS

*"But such is life" - Growing up in Nova Scotia in the interwar years'.*

By Margaret Conrad. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 26-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/97. Eras: 1914-1945

#### EDINBURGH LADIES ASSOCIATION

*The influence of Scottish clergy on early education in Cape Breton.*

By Lilas Toward. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 153-177.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/50. Eras:  
1713-1867

EDUCATION

*John Sparrow Thompson.*

By Joseph Chisholm. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 31-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/42. Eras: 1713-1867

EDUCATION

*The influence of Scottish clergy on early education in Cape Breton.*

By Lilas Toward. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 153-177.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/50. Eras:  
1713-1867

EDUCATION

*Why did Thomas McCulloch come to Dalhousie?.*

By H. L. Scammell. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 64-72.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867

EDUCATION

*'The work, in Nova Scotia, of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in foreign parts, 1784 to 1886'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 63-90.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/8/63. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

EDUCATION

*'Ebenezer Church, College Hall, Halifax'.*

By E. Arthur Betts. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 109-124.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/66. Eras: 1713-1867

EDUCATION

*The brothers Hind.*

By G. F. G. and L. C. C. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 109-132.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/78. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

EDUCATION

*'Small town Dartmouth, 1936'.*

By Joan M. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 103-118.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/7/80. Eras:  
1914-1945

EDUCATION

*'The lifelong pilgrimage of George E. Wilson, teacher and historian'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 139-151.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/4/85. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

EDUCATION

*Bishop John Cameron - political prelate.*

By Raymond A. MacLean. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 89-100.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/3/86. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### EDUCATION

*Genealogical research in Nova Scotia 1951-1987.*

By Allan Marble and Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 159-174.  
Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/87. Eras: 1945-

#### EDUCATION

*The North End City Mission: building use in the old north end.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 21-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/28/91. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### EDUCATION - Aims and objectives

*The first half-century of the work of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Nova Scotia.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 31-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/11/63. Eras: 1713-1867

#### EDUCATION - Finance

*'The Bishop, the President and the Professor - Turmoil at the University of King's College in 1880s'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 94-117.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/19/99. Eras: 1867-1914

#### 'EDUCATION, HIGHER'

*'The Church and State "Party" in Nova Scotia, 1749-1851'.*

By Norah Story. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 33-57.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'EDUCATION, HIGHER'

*From intimacy to detachment: the history of relations between St. Francis Xavier University and the Diocese of Antigonish to 1970.*

By James D. Cameron. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 70-83.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/01. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### EDUCATION - Law and legislation

*Assessment and education in Nova Scotia.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 55-77.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/14/62. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### 'EDWARDS, JOSEPH PLIMSOLL, 1857-1930'

*In Memoriam: Joseph Plimsoll Edwards.*



In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. xxvii.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### ELECTIONS

*Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*  
By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 121-153.  
Biography with documentation.

#### ELECTIONS

*'The repeal agitation in Nova Scotia, 1867-69'.*  
By G. C. Campbell. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 95-129.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/39. Eras: 1867-1914

#### ELECTIONS

*The repeal election of 1886.*  
By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 131-152.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/45. Eras: 1867-1914

#### ELECTIONS

*The constitutional controversy in Nova Scotia (1859-60).*  
By Harvey W. MacPhee. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 183-213.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/4/55. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ELECTIONS

*Some incidents in the life of Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*  
By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 126-162.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/15/66. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### ELECTIONS

*The federal election of 1867 in Nova Scotia: an economic interpretation.*  
By Delphin A. Muise. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 327-351.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/67. Eras: 1713-1867

#### ELECTIONS

*"I will not pin my faith to his sleeve": Beamish Murdoch, Joseph Howe, and responsible government revisited'.*  
By Philip Girard. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 48-69.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 1/17/01. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### ELECTIONS - Campaigning

*The Brandy election of 1830.*  
By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 151-183.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/52. Eras:  
1713-1867

ELECTIONS - Campaigning

*'Place, politics and the Brandy Election of 1830 (Dedicated to the late Inglis Wainwright)'*.

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 19-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/12/81. Eras: 1713-1867

ELECTIONS - Citizens' participation

*'Place, politics and the Brandy Election of 1830 (Dedicated to the late Inglis Wainwright)'*.

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 19-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/12/81. Eras: 1713-1867

ELECTIONS - Citizens' participation

*To promote the purity of elections: the conduct of elections from representative to responsible government.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 49-72.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/90. Eras: 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*'Notes on "a general return of the several townships 1767"'*.

By David Allison. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 45-71.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 1/20/1888. Eras: 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*Louisbourg: an historical sketch.*

By Joseph Plimsoll Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 137-196.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/27/1894. Eras: 1600-1758

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*Notes historical and otherwise of the northern district of Queens County.*

By R. R. McLeod. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 93-135.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/02. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*'The militia of Nova Scotia, 1749-1867'*.

By Joseph Plimsoll Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 63-109.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/14/05. Eras: 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*'Memoir Lieut.-Governor Michael Francklin, 1752-1782'*.

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. Jul-40.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/23/06. Eras: 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*Records of Chignecto.*

By W. C. Milner. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. [115-201].

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/14/07. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'.*

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*Immigration to and emigration from Nova Scotia 1839-1851.*

By R. G. (Mrs.) Flewwelling. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/48. Eras: 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*'The settlers from the Azores, 1750'.*

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 19-37.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/56. Eras: 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*'Windsor, a centre of shipbuilding'.*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 39-65.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/69. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*Pre-revolutionary settlements in Nova Scotia.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/69. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*The great exodus of 1749 - or - the Cornwallis settlers who didn't.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 27-62.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/71. Eras: 1713-1867

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*Lochaber: a typical rural community.*

By R. E. Inglis. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 89-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/3/73. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*The Russians were here.*

By A. A. MacKenzie. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 93-98.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/84. Eras: 1914-1945

#### EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*Mercenaries or killer angels? Nova Scotians in the American Civil War.*

By Greg Marquis. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 83-94.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/26/94.

#### EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*"Come east, young man!" The politics of rural depopulation in Nova Scotia, 1900-1925'.*

By Paul Brown. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 47-78.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 2/27/97. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### EMIGRATION AND IMMIGRATION

*"But such is life" - Growing up in Nova Scotia in the interwar years'.*

By Margaret Conrad. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 26-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/97. Eras: 1914-1945

#### EPIDEMICS

*Immigration to and emigration from Nova Scotia 1839-1851.*

By R. G. (Mrs.) Flewwelling. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/48. Eras: 1713-1867

#### EPIDEMICS

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### EPIDEMICS

*'Public health in industrial Cape Breton, 1900-1930s'.*

By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 108-131.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/18/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### EPIDEMICS

*The Halifax diphtheria epidemic (1940 to 1944): a disaster waiting to happen or a blessing in disguise?.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 44-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/21/01. Eras:  
1914-1945

#### 'ERIKSON, LEIF'

*Vinland.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 17-43.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/1887. Eras: 0-1600

#### ESPIONAGE

*"A worrisome time" - life in the Maritimes during World War II.*

By Helen Jean M. Nugent. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 36-46.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/30/97. Eras: 1914-1945

#### ETHER

*Nineteenth century physicians in Nova Scotia.*

By K. A. MacKenzie. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 119-129.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/7/56. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### ETHER

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### EXHIBITIONS

*Nova Scotia's response to the Crystal Palace: the Provincial Industrial Exhibition of 1854.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 72-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/16/00. Eras: 1713-1867

#### EXPLORERS

*Research note: Mathieu Da Costa along the coasts of Nova Scotia: some possibilities.*

By John Johnston. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 152-164.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### EXPLORERS

*Vinland.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 17-43.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/1887. Eras: 0-1600

#### EXPLORERS

*The voyages and discoveries of the Cabots.*

By M. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 17-37.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/14/1893. Eras:  
0-1600

#### EXPLORERS

*The brothers Hind.*

By G. F. G. and L. C. C. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 109-132.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/78. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## EXPLORERS

*Voyages to North America before John Cabot - separating fact from fiction.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 121-144.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 11/15/94. Eras: 0-1600

## EXPLORERS

*John Cabot and his historians - five hundred years of controversy.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 16-35.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 5/15/96. Eras: 0-1600

## 'FANNING, DAVID'

*John Hairr. "Colonel David Fanning: The Adventures of a Carolina Loyalist". Erwin, NC: Averagesboro Press, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 170.

Review with documentation.

## FARMS - Equipment and supplies

*The Harlow diaries: farming in nineteenth century Nova Scotia.*

By James Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 17-25.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/8/83. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

## 'FARQUHAR, J. A.'

*'Extracts from journal of the late Captain J. A. Farquhar, re: his stay on Sable Island'.*

By Alan Martin. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 101-124.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/5/46. Eras: 1713-1867

## FEDERAL GOVERNMENT

*Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 121-153.

Biography with documentation.

## FEDERAL GOVERNMENT

*Some incidents in the life of Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 126-162.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/15/66. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

## FEDERAL-PROVINCIAL RELATIONS (CANADA)

*"'Come east, young man!'" The politics of rural depopulation in Nova Scotia, 1900-1925'.*

By Paul Brown. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 47-78.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 2/27/97. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

## FEDERAL-PROVINCIAL RELATIONS (CANADA)

*The Stanfield government and social policy in Nova Scotia: 1956-1967.*  
By Jennifer Smith. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 16-Jan.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/18/02. Eras: 1945-

#### FEMINISM

*'Elizabeth Murdoch Frame, a Nova Scotia historian'.*  
By Janet Guilford. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 15-25.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/24/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### FENIANS

*Oakfield and its founder.*  
By Margaret Laurie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 175-190.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/5/37. Eras: 1867-1914

#### FENIANS

*Fenian times in Nova Scotia.*  
By J. M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 103-152.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/67. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### FENWICK FAMILY

*The Fenwick Family in Nova Scotia.*  
By G. C. Fenwick. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 57-61.  
Genealogy without documentation.

#### 'FENWICK, ROBERT, 1740-1799'

*The Fenwick Family in Nova Scotia.*  
By G. C. Fenwick. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 57-61.  
Genealogy without documentation.

#### 'FERGUSON, CHARLES BRUCE, 1911-1978'

*In memoriam: Bibliography of the works of Charles Bruce Fergusson.*  
By Karen Smith. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 193-202.  
Bibliography with documentation.

#### 'FIELD, ROBERT'

*Artists in Nova Scotia.*  
By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 101-165.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/22/14. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### 'FINUCANE, BRYAN, 1737-1785'

*"Fide et fortitudine vivo" The career of Chief Justice Bryan Finucane'.*  
By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 152-169.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/85. Eras: 1713-1867

## FIRE DEPARTMENTS

*'Mike Parker. "The Smoke-Eaters: A History of Firefighting in Nova Scotia, c.1750-1950". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2002.'*

By B. E. S. Rudachyk. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 202-203.

Review with documentation.

## FIRE DEPARTMENTS - Equipment and supplies

*"At the mercy of the devouring element": the equipment & organization of the Halifax Fire Establishment, 1830-1850'.*

By B. E. S. Rudachyk. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 165-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

## FIRE DEPARTMENTS - Law and legislation

*"At the mercy of the devouring element": the equipment & organization of the Halifax Fire Establishment, 1830-1850'.*

By B. E. S. Rudachyk. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 165-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

## FIRST BATTALION OF THE PRINCE OF WALES' VOLUNTEERS (SOUTH LANCASHIRE REGIMENT)

*'The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently raised in NS'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867

## FISH PRODUCTS - Processing and storage

*'The southern whale fishery, 1775-1804'.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 79-124.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/56. Eras: 1713-1867

## FISHERIES - Economic aspects

*Halifax and the capture of St. Pierre in 1793.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 80-105.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/26/01. Eras:  
1713-1867

## FISHERIES - Economic aspects

*'The fisheries in Nova Scotia politics, 1865-71'.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 75-93.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/3/39. Eras: 1867-1914

## FISHERIES - Economic aspects

*'The southern whale fishery, 1775-1804'.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 79-124.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/56. Eras: 1713-1867



FISHERIES - Economic aspects

*The federal election of 1867 in Nova Scotia: an economic interpretation.*

By Delphin A. Muise. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 327-351.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/67. Eras: 1713-1867

FISHERIES - Economic aspects

*'Canso, 1710-1721: focal point of New England-Cape Breton rivalry'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 49-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/3/75. Eras: 1713-1867

FISHERIES - Law and legislation

*Fisheries of British North America and the United States fishermen.*

By Wallace Graham. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. Jan-39.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/08. Eras:  
1713-1867

FISHERIES - Law and legislation

*'Lack of consensus: New England's attitude to Acadia, 1689-1713'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 25-May.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/4/72. Eras: 1600-1758

FISHERMEN

*'The memoirs of Robert Kent of Kent's Island (now Pleasant Point), Halifax County, Nova Scotia: His life from 1813 to 1840'.*

By Edgar E. McKinley. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 120-150.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 1/4/52. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

FISHING

*'History of Canso, Guysborough County, N.S.'.*

By Harriet Cunningham Hart. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. Jan-34.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/22. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

FISHING

*Frederick William Wallace: the making of an Iron Man.*

By M. Brook Taylor. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 84-107.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 3/21/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

'FLEMING, SANDFORD, 1827-1915'

*'Nova Scotia, a leader in world-wide communication'.*

By W. D. Fowlie. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 79-88.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/76. Eras: 1713-1867

FOLK FESTIVALS

'Clary Croft. *"Celebrate! The History and Folklore of Holidays in Nova Scotia"*. Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2002.'

By Laurie Stanley-Blackwell. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 203-205.

Review with documentation.

'FOREMAN, JAMES'

'Pat Lotz. *"Banker, Builder, Blockade Runner: A Victorian Embezzler and His Circle"*. Kentville: Gaspereau Press, 2002.'

By Francis I. W. Jones. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 207-208.

Review with documentation.

'FORRESTER, ALEXANDER'

*Nova Scotia's response to the Crystal Palace: the Provincial Industrial Exhibition of 1854.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 72-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/16/00. Eras: 1713-1867

'FORTIER, LOFTUS MORTON, 1858-1933'

*In Memoriam: Loftus Morton Fortier.*

In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. xxviii.

Obituary without documentation.

FORTIETH REGIMENT OF FOOT

*'The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently raised in NS'*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867

FORTIFICATION

*'John Gorham 1709-1751, an outline of his activities in Nova Scotia 1744-1751'*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 27-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/7/51. Eras: 1713-1867

FORTIFICATION

*'Canso, 1710-1721: focal point of New England-Cape Breton rivalry'*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 49-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/3/75. Eras: 1713-1867

FORTIFICATION

*The Duke's innovation: early communication systems in Atlantic Canada 1794-1815.*

By James H. Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 147-157.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/81. Eras: 1713-1867

'FRAME, ELIZABETH MURDOCH, 1820-1904'

*'Elizabeth Murdoch Frame, a Nova Scotia historian'.*

By Janet Guilford. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 15-25.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/24/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

FRANCE - Colonies

*'Louisbourg and Versailles, 1713-1745: a case study of policy initiatives from below'.*

By Joy Varkey. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 132-151.

Analytic study with documentation.

FRANCE - Colonies

*The fortunes of Charles Latour.*

By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 18-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/55. Eras: 1600-1758

FRANCE - Foreign relations - Great Britain

*An account of Nova Scotia in 1743.*

By Great Britain. Board of Trade. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 105-109.

Document without documentation.

FRANCE - Foreign relations - Great Britain

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

FRANCE - Foreign relations - Great Britain

*Louisbourg: an historical sketch.*

By Joseph Plimsoll Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 137-196.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/27/1894. Eras:  
1600-1758

FRANCE - Foreign relations - Great Britain

*Francois Lambert Bourneuf.*

By J. W. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 147-172.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/47. Eras: 1713-1867

FRANCE - Foreign relations - Great Britain

*Adventures of H.M.S. Blonde in Nova Scotia 1778-1782.*

By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 29-52.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/10/64. Eras:  
1713-1867

'FRANCKLIN, MICHAEL'

*'Memoir Lieut.-Governor Michael Francklin, 1752-1782'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. Jul-40.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/23/06. Eras: 1713-1867

'FRASER, GRAHAM, 1846-1915'

*The Scotia steelmasters: Forrest MacKay (1834-1917) - Graham Fraser (1846-1915) - Thomas Cantley (1857-1945).*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 31-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/74. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

FUR TRADE

*The fortunes of Charles Latour.*

By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 18-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/55. Eras: 1600-1758

GAELIC LANGUAGE

*Newspaper attitudes as reflected in Mactalla: déjà vu all over again.*

By Raymond A. MacLean. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 49-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/13/91. Eras: 1867-1914

GAELIC LITERATURE

*'Lauchie MacLellan. "Brigh an Orain = a story in every song: the songs and tales of Lauchie MacLellan". Translated and edited by John Shaw. Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2000.'*

By John G. Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 172-173.

Review with documentation.

GAELIC LITERATURE

*Gaelic newspapers and prose writings in Nova Scotia.*

By D. M. Sinclair. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 105-113.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/14/44. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

GAS-LIGHTING

*'The industries of Windsor, Nova Scotia 1850-1900'.*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 141-168.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/62. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

GENEALOGY

*The Fenwick Family in Nova Scotia.*

By G. C. Fenwick. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 57-61.

Genealogy without documentation.

GENEALOGY

*A genealogy - The descendants of Michael Donovan (1770-1998).*

By Gail Judge. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 173-180.

Genealogy with documentation.

## GENEALOGY

*A genealogy - The Almons of Halifax and their descendants (part 1).*

By Heather Long. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 213-242.

Genealogy with documentation.

## GENEALOGY

*Eugene Meuse's carding bee: portrait of an Acadian village.*

By Susan Young. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 153-174.

Analytic study with documentation.

## GENEALOGY

*Research note: The pedigree of the Blind Piper of Gairloch.*

By John G. Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 192-201.

Genealogy with documentation.

## GENEALOGY

*The Almons of Halifax and their descendants (continued from Volume 2 of the Journal).*

By Heather Long. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 202-216.

Genealogy with documentation.

## GENEALOGY

*'Peter Haring Judd. "The Hatch and Brood of Time: Five Phelps Families in the Atlantic World 1720-1880". Boston, MA: Newbury Street Press, 1999.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 171.

Review with documentation.

## GENEALOGY

*A genealogy: Introduction.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 171.

Genealogy .

## GENEALOGY

*An Acadian becomes a Nova Scotian.*

By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 22-42.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/50. Eras: 1713-1867

## GENEALOGY - Research

*'Les Bowser. "The Search for Heinrich Stief: A Genealogist on the Lose". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2001.'*

By Kenneth S. Paulsen. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 170-171.

Review with documentation.

## GENEALOGY - Research

*'The Meisner Family of Glauberg, Stolberg-Gedern, and Lunenburg, Nova Scotia, 1650-1810'.*

By Kenneth S. Paulsen. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 171-200.

Genealogy with documentation.

GENEALOGY - Research

*Genealogy in Nova Scotia.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 184-206.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/51. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

GENEALOGY - Research

*Genealogical research in Nova Scotia 1951-1987.*

By Allan Marble and Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 159-174.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/87. Eras: 1945-

GENERAL MINING ASSOCIATION OF LONDON

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

GENERAL MINING ASSOCIATION OF LONDON

*Albion Mines.*

By Edwin T. Bliss. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/7/75. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

GEOLOGY

*'Extracts from journal of the late Captain J. A. Farquhar, re: his stay on Sable Island'.*

By Alan Martin. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 101-124.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/5/46. Eras:  
1713-1867

GEOLOGY - Research

*'Pioneer geologists of Nova Scotia, the men and their times'.*

By F. W. Gray. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 133-172.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

GERMANS - Immigration

*'Rainer L. Hempel. "New Voices on the Shores: Early Pennsylvania German Settlements in New Brunswick". Toronto: German-Canadian Historical Association, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 165-166.

Review with documentation.

GERMANS - Immigration

*"German-Canadian Yearbook/Deutschkanadisches Jahrbuch" Vol.16 [2000], editors Lothar Zimmermann & Hartmut Froeschle. Toronto: Historical Society of Mecklenburg Upper Canada, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 166-168.

Review with documentation.

GERMANS - Religious life and customs

*"German-Canadian Yearbook/Deutschkanadisches Jahrbuch" Vol.16 [2000], editors Lothar Zimmermann & Hartmut Froeschle. Toronto: Historical Society of Mecklenburg Upper Canada, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 166-168.

Review with documentation.

GERMANS - Religious life and customs

*'Notes on the early history of St. George's Church, Halifax'.*

By Frances Partridge. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 137-154.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/7/1885. Eras: 1713-1867

GERMANS - Social life and customs

*'Travels of a Rhinelander through the North American States: in Nova Scotia, 1807'.*

By Georg Andreas Gottlieb. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 124-133.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation.

GERMANS - Social life and customs

*'Rainer L. Hempel. "New Voices on the Shores: Early Pennsylvania German Settlements in New Brunswick". Toronto: German-Canadian Historical Association, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 165-166.

Review with documentation.

GERMANS - Social life and customs

*"'Horte Ich dass...": Travels of a Rhinelander in Nova Scotia in 1807'.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 105-123.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

'GESNER, ABRAHAM, 1797-1863'

*'Pioneer geologists of Nova Scotia, the men and their times'.*

By F. W. Gray. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 133-172.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'GESNER, ABRAHAM, 1797-1863'

*Nineteenth century physicians in Nova Scotia.*

By K. A. MacKenzie. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 119-129.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/7/56. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'GESNER, ABRAHAM, 1797-1863'

*'They must cultivate the land: Abraham Gesner as Indian Commissioner, 1847-1853'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 54-71.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

'GESNER, ABRAHAM, 1797-1863'

*'Abraham Gesner, the 10th Earl of Dundonald and kerosene'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 79-93.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/16/02. Eras: 1713-1867

'GIBBONS, RICHARD, 1734?-1794'

*The first five Attorney-Generals of Nova Scotia.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 33-48.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/8/43. Eras: 1713-1867

'GIBBONS, RICHARD, 1734?-1794'

*A man and his lawyer: the friendship of J. F. W. DesBarres and Richard Gibbons.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 101-125.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/87. Eras: 1713-1867

'GLENIE, JAMES, 1750-1817'

*'James Glenie, a study in early colonial radicalism'.*

By George F. G. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 145-173.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/40. Eras: 1713-1867

GOLD MINING - Nova Scotia

*Early gold mining in Nova Scotia.*

By G. R. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 17-47.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/38. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

GOLD MINING - Nova Scotia

*Nova Scotia's four great gold rushes.*

By John Hartlen. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 65-72.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/6/81. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

GOLF

*'A slice of golfing history - the development of golf in Nova Scotia, 1895-1945'.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 115-129.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/26/98. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

'GORHAM, JOHN, 1709-1751'

*The first council.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 17-30.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/1/1880. Eras: 1713-1867

'GORHAM, JOHN, 1709-1751'



*'John Gorham 1709-1751, an outline of his activities in Nova Scotia 1744-1751'.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 27-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/7/51. Eras:  
1713-1867

'GOTTLIEB, GEORG ANDREAS, 1769-1830'

*'Travels of a Rhinelander through the North American States: in Nova Scotia, 1807'.*

By Georg Andreas Gottlieb. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 124-133.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation.

'GOTTLIEB, GEORG ANDREAS, 1769-1830'

*"'Horte Ich dass...": Travels of a Rhinelander in Nova Scotia in 1807'.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 105-123.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

GOVERNMENT EMPLOYEES

*'Development of the office of Provincial Secretary, Nova Scotia'.*

By Arthur S. Barnstead. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 31-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

GOVERNMENT EMPLOYEES - Biography

*'Richard Bulkeley, 1717-1800'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 59-87.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/12/04. Eras: 1713-1867

GOVERNMENT HOUSE

*Government House at Halifax.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 197-208.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/1881. Eras:  
1713-1867

GOVERNMENT HOUSE

*'Life of Sir John Wentworth, Governor of Nova Scotia, 1792-1808'.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 43-109.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 7/12/1883. Eras: 1713-1867

GOVERNOR LAWRENCE'S HEAD TAVERN (INN)

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

GOVERNORS

*Notes on several governors and their influence..*

By Joseph Howe. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 197-198.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

## GOVERNORS

*Government House at Halifax.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 197-208.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

## GOVERNORS - Nova Scotia - Biography

*The first council.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 17-30.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/1/1880. Eras: 1713-1867

## GOVERNORS - Nova Scotia - Biography

*'Life of Sir John Wentworth, Governor of Nova Scotia, 1792-1808'.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 43-109.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 7/12/1883. Eras: 1713-1867

## GOVERNORS - Nova Scotia - Biography

*'Hon. Samuel Vetch, first English governor of Nova Scotia'.*

By George G. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 11-112.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/4/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

## GOVERNORS - Nova Scotia - Biography

*'Hon. Edward Cornwallis, founder of Halifax'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 17-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/1899. Eras: 1713-1867

## GOVERNORS - Nova Scotia - Biography

*'Life and administration of Governor Charles Lawrence, 1749-1760'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 19-58.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/15/01. Eras: 1713-1867

## GOVERNORS - Nova Scotia - Biography

*Memoir of Governor John Parr.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 41-78.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/1/07. Eras: 1713-1867

## GRAND PARADE

*History of the Grand Parade and Halifax City Hall.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 70-93.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/99. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## GREAT BRITAIN. ARMY

*'Hon. Edward Cornwallis, founder of Halifax'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 17-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/1899. Eras: 1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN - Colonies

*'Imperial policy in Cape Breton, 1784-1795'.*

By Ella Hunt Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 38-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN - Colonies

*'Indian affairs in Nova Scotia, 1760-1834'.*

By Elizabeth Ann Hutton. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 33-54.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/12/62. Eras:  
1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN - Colonies

*'The administration of crown lands in Nova Scotia, 1827-1848'.*

By Peter Burroughs. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 79-108.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/14/64. Eras:  
1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN - Foreign relations - France

*Your most obedient humble servant Edward How.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 19-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/59. Eras: 1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN - Foreign relations - France

*'Lack of consensus: New England's attitude to Acadia, 1689-1713'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 25-May.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/4/72. Eras: 1600-1758

GREAT BRITAIN - Foreign relations - France

*'Canso, 1710-1721: focal point of New England-Cape Breton rivalry'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 49-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/3/75. Eras: 1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN - Foreign relations - United States

*'The southern whale fishery, 1775-1804'.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 79-124.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/56. Eras: 1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN - Foreign relations - United States

*'Canso, 1710-1721: focal point of New England-Cape Breton rivalry'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 49-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/3/75. Eras: 1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN. NAVY

*'Dockyard memoranda, 1894'.*

By Charles H. Stubbing. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 103-109.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/12/1895. Eras:

1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN. NAVY

*'William Fitzwilliam Owen, naval surveyor'.*

By P. G. Cornell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 161-182.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/59. Eras: 1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN. NAVY

*The origin and function of the Court of Vice Admiralty in Halifax 1749-1759.*

By D. G. L. Fraser. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 57-80.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/3/59. Eras: 1713-1867

GREAT BRITAIN. NAVY

*'William Hall, V.C. of Horton Bluff, Nova Scotia, nineteenth-century naval hero'.*

By David W. States. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 71-81.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'GREEN, BARTHOLOMEW, 1700-1752'

*Early journalism in Nova Scotia.*

By J. J. Stewart (1844-1907). In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 91-122.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

'GREEN, BENJAMIN, 1713-1772'

*The first council.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 17-30.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/1/1880. Eras: 1713-1867

GUYSBOROUGH (COUNTY) - History

*'History of Canso, Guysborough County, N.S.'.*

By Harriet Cunningham Hart. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. Jan-34.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/22. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

GUYSBOROUGH (COUNTY) - History

*James Cranswick Tory: the premier who never was.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 21-31.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/15/88. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

H.M.S. BLONDE (SHIP)

*Adventures of H.M.S. Blonde in Nova Scotia 1778-1782.*

By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 29-52.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/10/64. Eras:  
1713-1867

'HALIBURTON, BRENTON'

*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

'HALIBURTON, THOMAS CHANDLER, 1796-1865'

*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

'HALIBURTON, THOMAS CHANDLER, 1796-1865'

*'Pioneer geologists of Nova Scotia, the men and their times'.*

By F. W. Gray. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 133-172.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

HALIFAX ACADEMY

*'History of the Halifax Grammar School, high school and acadmy from 1789-1894'.*

By J. W. Logan. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 117-135.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/36. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'HALIFAX BOARD OF TRADE, 1891-'

*The early ogranization and influence of Halifax merchants.*

By G. F. Butler. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/38. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Census

*History of Halifax city.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 8, pp. 3-320.

Chronological Narrative without documentation.

HALIFAX - Census

*The great exodus of 1749 - or - the Cornwallis settlers who didn't.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 27-62.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/71. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX CITY HALL

*History of the Grand Parade and Halifax City Hall.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 70-93.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/99. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'HALIFAX EXPLOSION, 1917'

*'St. Paul's Church, Halifax, revisited'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 21-55.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/60. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'HALIFAX EXPLOSION, 1917'

*'The inquiry into the Halifax Explosion of December 6, 1917: the legal aspects'.*

By Janet F. Kitz. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 64-78.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/12/01. Eras: 1914-1945

'HALIFAX - Fortifications, military installations, etc.'

*History of Halifax city.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 8, pp. 3-320.

Chronological Narrative without documentation.

'HALIFAX - Fortifications, military installations, etc.'

*'H.M. Naval Yard, Halifax, In the early sixties'.*

By D. A. Storey. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 43-71.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/8/25. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

'HALIFAX - Fortifications, military installations, etc.'

*'The old peninsular blockhouses and road at Halifax, 1751: the history, description and location'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 97-153.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/13/27. Eras: 1713-1867

'HALIFAX - Fortifications, military installations, etc.'

*Military activities in Nova Scotia during the war of 1812.*

By Ronald Walter Copp. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 57-74.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/36. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX GAZETTE (NEWSPAPER)

*Early journalism in Nova Scotia.*

By J. J. Stewart (1844-1907). In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 91-122.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

HALIFAX GRAMMAR SCHOOL

*'History of the Halifax Grammar School, high school and acadmy from 1789-1894'.*

By J. W. Logan. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 117-135.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/36. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

HALIFAX HERALD (NEWSPAPER)

*In memoriam: John James Steward.*

In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 153-155.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### HALIFAX HIGH SCHOOL

*'History of the Halifax Grammar School, high school and academy from 1789-1894'*.  
By J. W. Logan. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 117-135.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/36. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### HALIFAX - History

*History of Halifax city.*  
By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 8, pp. 3-320.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation.

#### HALIFAX - History

*Rescue and reward - Corporal George Liston's heroism on the Halifax waterfront.*  
By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 145-154.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### HALIFAX - History

*City upon a hill - Architecture and identity in colonial Halifax.*  
By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 155-166.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### HALIFAX - History

*"To consummate that great desideratum - a general hospital"*.  
By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 167-202.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### HALIFAX - History

*Judith Fingard, Janet Guildford, and David Sutherland. "Halifax: the First 250 years".  
Halifax: Formac Publishers, 1999.'*  
By Glenn Hancock. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 223-224.  
Review with documentation.

#### HALIFAX - History

*'Allen B. Robertson. "John Wesley's Nova Scotia Businessmen: Halifax Methodist  
Merchants, 1815-1855". New York: Peter Lang, 2000.'*  
By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 171-172.  
Review with documentation.

#### HALIFAX - History

*Nomenclature of the streets of Halifax.*  
By George W. (1824-1906) Hill. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. [205-227].  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/2/1882. Eras:  
1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*Early reminiscences of Halifax.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 111-120.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/1/1883.

HALIFAX - History

*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*'Dockyard memoranda, 1894'.*

By Charles H. Stubbing. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 103-109.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/12/1895. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*Recollections of old Halifax.*

By Wm. Marsters Brown (1811- ). In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 75-101.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/17/1895. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*'Hon. Edward Cornwallis, founder of Halifax'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 17-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/1899. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*Halifax and the capture of St. Pierre in 1793.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 80-105.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/26/01. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*'A sketch of Lawrence O'Connor Doyle, a member of the House of Assembly in the thirties and forties'.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 151-195.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/1/13. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*'The old peninsular blockhouses and road at Halifax, 1751: the history, description and location'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 97-153.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/13/27. Eras: 1713-1867



HALIFAX - History

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part I'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 49-75.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/43. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

HALIFAX - History

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part II'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 77-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/44. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

HALIFAX - History

*The Sandemanian Loyalists.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 62-123.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/5/51. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*'History of the Disciples of Christ in Halifax, Nova Scotia'.*

By R. E. Shaw. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 121-139.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/1/55. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*The origin and function of the Court of Vice Admiralty in Halifax 1749-1759.*

By D. G. L. Fraser. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 57-80.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/3/59. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*The great exodus of 1749 - or - the Cornwallis settlers who didn't.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 27-62.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/71. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*'Rev. William Tutty, M.A. First missionary to the English in Nova Scotia'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 169-185.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/71. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*The electric street railway: Halifax's symbol of municipal worth.*

By R. D. Tennant. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 133-159.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/79. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

HALIFAX - History

*'Confines, wards, and dungeons'.*

By R. E. Kroll. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 93-107.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/79. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*'The strange political career of A. C. Hawkins, Mayor of Halifax 1918-1919'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 141-163.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/82. Eras: 1914-1945

HALIFAX - History

*"'At the mercy of the devouring element": the equipment & organization of the Halifax Fire Establishment, 1830-1850'.*

By B. E. S. Rudachyk. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 165-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*Philip Carteret Hill; political misfit.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

HALIFAX - History

*Yellow fever in Halifax.*

By Paul A. Erickson. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 59-70.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/2/83. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*'Newspaper competition in Halifax, 1875-1900'.*

By William March. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 71-80.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/84. Eras: 1867-1914

HALIFAX - History

*'The Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Halifax and the Colony of Bermuda, 1832-1953'.*

By Robert Berard. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 121-138.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/4/85. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

HALIFAX - History

*"'Someone wants the Doctor": Maria L. Angwin, M.D. (1849-1898)'.*

By Lois K. Kernaghan. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 33-48.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/20/89. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

HALIFAX - History

*The North End City Mission: building use in the old north end.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 21-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/28/91. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

HALIFAX - History

*A hot southern town - confederate sympathizers in Halifax during the American Civil War.*

By Francis I. W. Jones. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 52-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/21/99. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*History of the Grand Parade and Halifax City Hall.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 70-93.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/99. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

HALIFAX - History

*The culture of work in the Halifax Naval Yard before 1820.*

By Julian Gwyn. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 118-144.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/29/99. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - History

*The Halifax diphtheria epidemic (1940 to 1944): a disaster waiting to happen or a blessing in disguise?.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 44-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/21/01. Eras:  
1914-1945

HALIFAX HOTEL

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Poor House Burial Ground

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 1]'*

By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 35-58.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 9/5/1878. Eras:  
1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*The three fishermen and other stories.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 120-149.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*Notes on several governors and their influence..*

By Joseph Howe. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 197-198.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'Life of Sir John Wentworth, Governor of Nova Scotia, 1792-1808'*.  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 43-109.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 7/12/1883. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us.*  
By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*Recollections of old Halifax.*  
By Wm. Marsters Brown (1811- ). In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 75-101.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/17/1895. Eras:  
1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'Memoir Lieut.-Governor Michael Francklin, 1752-1782'*.  
By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. Jul-40.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/23/06. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*Memoir of Governor John Parr.*  
By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 41-78.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/1/07. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'Jonathan Belcher, first Chief Justice of Nova Scotia, born July 1710 - died March 29, 1776'*.  
By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 25-57.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/14. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*Recollections of sixty years ago.*  
By Allan Pollok. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 17-30.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/9/15. Eras:  
1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*  
By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'H.M. Naval Yard, Halifax, In the early sixties'*.  
By D. A. Storey. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 43-71.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/8/25. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*Reminiscences of a Halifax centenarian.*

By Mrs. William Dennis. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 13-Jan.

Memoirs (1st person voice) . Paper presented 3/15/34. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*A friendly Scot looks at Nova Scotia in 1853.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 81-100.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/46. Eras:  
1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*A Halifax boyhood of one hundred and twenty years ago.*

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 106-132.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/48. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'John Sparrow Thompson and son: the Halifax youth of a Prime Minister, 1845-1867'.*

By P. B. Waite. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 161-192.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/3/78. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'Extracts from the journals of Elizabeth Bryan Perot, Susan G.S. Wainwright, Muriel Gray Wainwright'.*

By H. B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 41-57.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/83. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*Two scandals in academe.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 127-145.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/89. Eras: 1914-1945

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'Crime and society in Halifax, 1918-1935'.*

By Michael Boudreau. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 95-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/24/94. Eras: 1914-1945

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*Halifax and the Garrison Theatrical tradition.*

By Patrick O'Neil. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 145-163.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/94. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'A Prince, The Governor, and Mr. Mayor - Halifax and the politics of prestige in 1841'.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 93-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/23/97. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'Art, fiction and adventure: the Jones sisters of Halifax'.*

By G. Davis. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 22-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/19/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*'Violence, sex, and politics in mid-Victorian Halifax: the WINCHESTER Affair of 1853'.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 94-105.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 3/20/02. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*William Eagar: Artist and gentleman.*

By Mora Dianne O'Neill. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 65-91.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/22/03. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Social life and customs

*The story of Studley.*

By Joan M. Payzant. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 130-143.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/21/03. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

HALIFAX - Streets

*Nomenclature of the streets of Halifax.*

By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. [205-227].

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/2/1882. Eras:  
1713-1867

HALIFAX - Streets

*'The old peninsular blockhouses and road at Halifax, 1751: the history, description and location'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 97-153.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/13/27. Eras: 1713-1867

HALIFAX - Streets

*'Halifax's new south end, the North West Arm Land Company and a parkland legacy'.*

By Janet Chute. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 33-53.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/99. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

HALIFAX VISITING DISPENSARY

*"To the relief of malignant diseases of the poor" - The acquisition of radium for Halifax, 1916-1926'.*

By Charles R. R. Hayter. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 130-143.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation.

'HALL, WILLIAM NIELSON, 1829-1904'

*'William Hall, V.C. of Horton Bluff, Nova Scotia, nineteenth-century naval hero'.*

By David W. States. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 71-81.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'HAMILTON, PETER STEVENS, 1826-1893'

*P. S. Hamilton - the forgotten confederate.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 66-94.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/13/64. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

HANGING

*Reminiscences of a Halifax centenarian.*

By Mrs. William Dennis. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 13-Jan.

Memoirs (1st person voice) . Paper presented 3/15/34. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

HANTS (COUNTY)

*The way of the Smiths.*

By Helen Whidden. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 138-152.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/4/49. Eras: 1713-1867

'HARLOW, MAURICE ALMON, 1869-1935'

*The Harlow diaries: farming in nineteenth century Nova Scotia.*

By James Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 17-25.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/8/83. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

HARRIS FAMILY

*A pioneer Harris Family and the pre-loyalist settlement of Pictou.*

By R. F. Harris. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 103-135.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/12/60. Eras: 1713-1867

'HARRIS, ROBERT EDWARD, 1860-1931'

*Sketches of two Chief Justices of Nova Scotia.*

By R. E. Inglis. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 107-119.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/72. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'HARTLEY, HENRY ALEXANDER SATURNIN, 1861-?'

*'A tale of two preachers: Henry Hartley, Frances Robinson and the Black Churches of the Maritimes'.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 23-43.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/16/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

'HARVEY, DANIEL COBB'

*'Dr. Daniel Cobb Harvey, F.R.S.C.'*

In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. ii-iii.

Biography .

'HAWKINS, ARTHUR CHARLES, 1861-1926'

*'The strange political career of A. C. Hawkins, Mayor of Halifax 1918-1919'*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 141-163.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/82. Eras: 1914-1945

'HAWKINS, ARTHUR CHARLES, 1861-1926'

*"'The destruction of the efficiency of the hospital through jobbery and malfeasance": The Provincial and City Hospital dispute, 1885-1887'*

By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 110-129.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/16/03. Eras: 1867-1914

'HENRY, WILLIAM ALEXANDER, 1816-1888'

*William Alexander Henry; a father of confederation from Nova Scotia.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 96-140.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/10/67. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

HERALDRY

*Sir William Alexander and Nova Scotia.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 26-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/53. Eras: 0-1600; 1600-1758

HEROES

*Rescue and reward - Corporal George Liston's heroism on the Halifax waterfront.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 145-154.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

'HILL, GEORGE WILLIAM, 1824-1906'

*In memoriam: Rev. George William Hill.*

In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 106.

Obituary without documentation.

'HILL, GEORGE WILLIAM, 1824-1906'

*In memoriam: William Henry Hill.*

In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 106.

Obituary without documentation.

'HILL, PHILIP CARTERET, 1821-1894'



*Philip Carteret Hill; political misfit.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'HIND, HENRY YOULE, 1823-1908'

*The brothers Hind.*

By G. F. G. and L. C. C. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 109-132.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/78. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'HIND, WILLIAM GEORGE RICHARDSON, 1833-1889'

*The brothers Hind.*

By G. F. G. and L. C. C. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 109-132.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/78. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### HISTORIC SITES

*History of the Grand Parade and Halifax City Hall.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 70-93.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/99. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### HISTORIC SITES

*Melville Island Prison during the War of 1812.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 40-64.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/02. Eras: 1713-1867

#### HISTORIC SITES - Conservation and restoration

*'The Port Royal Habitation - a "politically correct" reconstruction?'*

By Barbara Schmeisser. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 41-47.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/16/91. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

#### HISTORIC SITES - Conservation and restoration

*Marconi's three transatlantic radio stations in Cape Breton.*

By Henry M. Bradford. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 15-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/31/96. Eras: 1914-1945

#### HISTORIC SITES - Visitors

*"A vista of infinite development." Surveying Nova Scotia's early tourism industry'.*

By Jay White. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 144-169.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### HISTORICAL MARKERS

*President's address.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. xix-xlii.

Document without documentation.

## HISTORICAL MARKERS

*President's report.*

In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 21-Jan.

Document without documentation. Paper presented 4/11/13. Eras: 1713-1867

## HISTORY - Research

*In memoriam: Bibliography of the works of Charles Bruce Fergusson.*

By Karen Smith. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 193-202.

Bibliography with documentation.

## HISTORY - Research

*'Sources of Canadian History, with special reference to Nova Scotia'.*

By Joseph Plimsoll Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 155-166.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/1/16. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

## HISTORY - Research

*The contribution of the Nova Scotia Historical Society to the Legislative Library.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 115-130.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/3/44. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## HISTORY - Research

*'The lifelong pilgrimage of George E. Wilson, teacher and historian'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 139-151.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/4/85. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

## HISTORY - Research

*'Elizabeth Murdoch Frame, a Nova Scotia historian'.*

By Janet Guilford. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 15-25.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/24/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## HISTORY - Research

*John Cabot and his historians - five hundred years of controversy.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 16-35.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 5/15/96. Eras: 0-1600

## HISTORY - Research

*The perils of Dalhousie history and analogous ventures.*

By P. B. Waite. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 104-114.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 11/20/97. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

## HOLIDAYS

*'Clary Croft. "Celebrate! The History and Folklore of Holidays in Nova Scotia". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2002.'*

By Laurie Stanley-Blackwell. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 203-205.

Review with documentation.

'HOLMES, SIMON HUGH, 1831-1919'

*Simon Hugh Holmes revisited.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 27-39.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/22/94. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'HOMER, JOHN, 1782-1836'

*John Homer, M.L.A., of Barrington'.*

By Winifred G. Crowell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 31-54.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/58. Eras: 1713-1867

'HONEYMAN, D., 1817-1889'

*'Pioneer geologists of Nova Scotia, the men and their times'.*

By F. W. Gray. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 133-172.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

HORSES

*'Extracts from journal of the late Captain J. A. Farquhar, re: his stay on Sable Island'.*

By Alan Martin. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 101-124.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/5/46. Eras:  
1713-1867

HOSPITALS AND CLINICS - Administration

*"The destruction of the efficiency of the hospital through jobbery and malfeasance": The Provincial and City Hospital dispute, 1885-1887'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 110-129.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/16/03. Eras:  
1867-1914

HOSPITALS AND CLINICS - History

*"To the relief of malignant diseases of the poor" - The acquisition of radium for Halifax, 1916-1926'.*

By Charles R. R. Hayter. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 130-143.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

HOSPITALS AND CLINICS - History

*"To consummate that great desideratum - a general hospital"*.

By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 167-202.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

HOSPITALS AND CLINICS - History

*'The Rockefellers, the Cape Breton Island Health Unit and public health in Nova Scotia'.*

By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 122-133.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

HOSPITALS AND CLINICS - History

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'.*

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

HOSPITALS AND CLINICS - History

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras:  
1713-1867

HOSPITALS AND CLINICS - History

*Yellow fever in Halifax.*

By Paul A. Erickson. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 59-70.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/2/83. Eras: 1713-1867

'HOTELS, TAVERNS, ETC.'

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

'HOVEY, RICHARD, 1864-1900'

*Camp Avon at King's College: Henrietta Russell's visit to Nova Scotia in 1893.*

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 24-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/00. Eras: 1867-1914

'HOW, EDWARD, ?-1750'

*The first council.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 17-30.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/1/1880. Eras: 1713-1867

'HOW, EDWARD, ?-1750'

*Your most obedient humble servant Edward How.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 19-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/59. Eras: 1713-1867

'HOWE, JOSEPH, 1804-1873'

*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

'HOWE, JOSEPH, 1804-1873'

*'James William Johnston, first premier of Nova Scotia under responsible government'.*

By John Y. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 61-92.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/2/12. Eras: 1713-1867

'HOWE, JOSEPH, 1804-1873'

*'A sketch of Lawrence O'Connor Doyle, a member of the House of Assembly in the thirties and forties'.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 151-195.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/1/13. Eras: 1713-1867

'HOWE, JOSEPH, 1804-1873'

*Howe and the enactment of the B.N.A. Act: the final disillusionment of a statesman of empire.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 30-Jul.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/22/78. Eras: 1713-1867

'HOWE, JOSEPH, 1804-1873'

*Joe Howe and the Irish.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 119-140.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/81. Eras: 1713-1867

'HOWE, JOSEPH, 1804-1873'

*'A forerunner of J. B. McLachlan? - Sedition, libel and manipulating the myth of Howe'.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 189-199.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/12/95. Eras: 1914-1945

'HOWE, JOSEPH, 1804-1873'

*"I will not pin my faith to his sleeve": Beamish Murdoch, Joseph Howe, and responsible government revisited'.*

By Philip Girard. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 48-69.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 1/17/01. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'HUGO, ADELE'

*Reminiscences of a Halifax centenarian.*

By Mrs. William Dennis. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 13-Jan.

Memoirs (1st person voice) . Paper presented 3/15/34. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'HUNTINGTON, HERBERT, 1799-1851'

*Herbert Huntington.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 43-61.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/50. Eras: 1713-1867

INDUSTRIALIZATION

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

INDUSTRIALIZATION

*'The industries of Windsor, Nova Scotia 1850-1900'.*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 141-168.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/62. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

INDUSTRY

*'Small town Dartmouth, 1936'.*

By Joan M. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 103-118.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/7/80. Eras:  
1914-1945

INDUSTRY

*Nova Scotia's response to the Crystal Palace: the Provincial Industrial Exhibition of  
1854.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 72-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/16/00. Eras: 1713-1867

'INGLIS, CHARLES, 1734-1816'

*Charles Inglis - an appreciation.*

By F. W. Vroom. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 25-42.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/25. Eras: 1713-1867

'INGLIS, CHARLES, 1734-1816'

*'The work, in Nova Scotia, of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in foreign  
parts, 1784 to 1886'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 63-90.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/8/63. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

'INGLIS, CHARLES, 1734-1816'

*'Administrative relationships in the Church of England in Nova Scotia, 1787-1816'.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 53-78.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/66. Eras:  
1713-1867

'INGLIS, CHARLES, 1734-1816'

*Charles Inglis; the young colonial missionary.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 99-120.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/85. Eras: 1713-1867

'INGLIS, JOHN, 1777-1850'

*'Robert Fitzgerald and Elizabeth Uniacke at St. George's Church: evangelical fervour  
and good works, 1825-1870'.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 25-47.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/00. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

## INSCRIPTIONS

*'Remarks on the Fletcher and related stones of Yarmouth, N.S.'*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 53-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

## INSCRIPTIONS

*'A short note on the Yarmouth "Runic Stone"'*

By Moses H. Nickerson. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 51-52.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/1/13.

## INSCRIPTIONS

*'Voyages to North America before John Cabot - separating fact from fiction.'*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 121-144.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 11/15/94. Eras: 0-1600

## IRISH

*'Joe Howe and the Irish.'*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 119-140.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/81. Eras: 1713-1867

## ISLE ROYALE

*'Louisbourg and Versailles, 1713-1745: a case study of policy initiatives from below'.*

By Joy Varkey. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 132-151.

Analytic study with documentation.

## ISLE ST. JEAN

*'Louisbourg and Versailles, 1713-1745: a case study of policy initiatives from below'.*

By Joy Varkey. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 132-151.

Analytic study with documentation.

## 'JACKSON, WILLIAM'

*'Ebenezer Church, College Hall, Halifax'.*

By E. Arthur Betts. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 109-124.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/66. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'JOHNSTON, ELIZABETH, 1764-?'

*'John William Ritchie; one of the fathers of confederation.'*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 182-277.

Biography with documentation.

## 'JOHNSTON, JAMES WILLIAM, 1792-1873'

*'James William Johnston, first premier of Nova Scotia under responsible government'.*

By John Y. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 61-92.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/2/12. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'JONES, ALICE, 1853-1933'

*'Art, fiction and adventure: the Jones sisters of Halifax'.*

By G. Davis. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 22-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/19/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### JOURNALISM

*Early journalism in Nova Scotia.*

By J. J. Stewart (1844-1907). In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 91-122.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/1887. Eras: 1713-1867

#### JOURNALISM

*P. S. Hamilton - the forgotten confederate.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 66-94.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/13/64. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### JOURNALISM - Biography

*'Margaret A. Banks. "Sir John George Bourinot Victorian Canadian: his life, times, and legacy". Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2001.'*

By John Leefe. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 169-170.

Review with documentation.

#### JOURNALISM - Biography

*John Sparrow Thompson.*

By Joseph Chisholm. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 31-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/42. Eras: 1713-1867

#### JOURNALISM - Biography

*Frederick William Wallace: the making of an Iron Man.*

By M. Brook Taylor. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 84-107.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 3/21/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### JOURNALISM - Biography

*'Heaven is herds & crops: The life & career of agricultural editor Malcolm MacLeod, 1878-1935'.*

By Malcolm MacLeod & Cameron MacLeod Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 17-39.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/20/02. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### JUDGES

*John William Ritchie; one of the fathers of confederation.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 182-277.

Biography with documentation.

#### JUDGES



*The origin and function of the Court of Vice Admiralty in Halifax 1749-1759.*  
By D. G. L. Fraser. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 57-80.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/3/59. Eras: 1713-1867

JUDGES

*'Jonathan McCully, father of confederation'.*  
By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 142-181.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/12/65. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

JUDGES

*William Alexander Henry; a father of confederation from Nova Scotia.*  
By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 96-140.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/10/67. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

JUDGES

*Sketches of two Chief Justices of Nova Scotia.*  
By R. E. Inglis. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 107-119.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/72. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

JUDGES

*"Fide et fortitudine vivo" The career of Chief Justice Bryan Finucane'.*  
By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 152-169.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/85. Eras: 1713-1867

JUDGES - Biography

*Sir Alexander Croke.*  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 110-128.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 9/1/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

JUDGES - Biography

*Hon. Simon Bradstreet Robie: a biography.*  
By Israel Longworth. In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 15-Jan.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 5/1/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

JUDGES - Biography

*'Life of Honorable Alexander Stewart, CB'.*  
By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. 1-114.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/25/02. Eras: 1713-1867

JUDGES - Biography

*Memoir of the life of the Honorable William Blowers Bliss.*  
By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 23-45.  
Biography . Paper presented 3/6/11. Eras: 1713-1867

JUDGES - Biography

*'Jonathan Belcher, first Chief Justice of Nova Scotia, born July 1710 - died March 29, 1776'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 25-57.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/14. Eras: 1713-1867

JUDGES - Biography

*'Our first president, the Honorable John William Ritchie, 1808-1890'.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 15-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/3/15. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

JUDGES - Biography

*The Honourable James McDonald.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 139-153.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/4/19. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

JUDGES - Biography

*'The Hon. Thomas Dickson Archibald of the Court of Queen's Bench, England'.*

By Edith J. Archibald. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 45-71.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/22. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

JUDGES - Biography

*The life of the Hon. Jonathan McCully.*

By Nicholas H. Meagher. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 73-114.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/15/22. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

JUDGES - Biography

*The beginnings of a Canadian family.*

By Mary C. Ritchie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 135-154.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/37. Eras: 1713-1867

JUDGES - Biography

*Three Chief Justices of Nova Scotia.*

By Joseph Chisholm. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 148-158.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/48. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'KENT, ROBERT, 1813-1896'

*'The memoirs of Robert Kent of Kent's Island (now Pleasant Point), Halifax County, Nova Scotia: His life from 1813 to 1840'.*

By Edgar E. McKinley. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 120-150.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 1/4/52. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## KEROSENE

*'Abraham Gesner, the 10th Earl of Dundonald and kerosene'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 79-93.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/16/02. Eras: 1713-1867

## KING'S COLLEGE (HALIFAX)

*Two scandals in academe.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 127-145.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/89. Eras: 1914-1945

## KING'S COLLEGE (WINDSOR)

*Sir Alexander Croke.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 110-128.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 9/1/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

## KING'S COLLEGE (WINDSOR)

*Kings College and episcopate in Nova Scotia.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 123-135.

Document without documentation. Paper presented 11/12/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

## KING'S COLLEGE (WINDSOR)

*'The Akins Historical Prize Essays, King's College'.*

By F. W. Vroom. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 35-43.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/13/22. Eras: 1867-1914

## KING'S COLLEGE (WINDSOR)

*'The Bishop, the President and the Professor - Turmoil at the University of King's College in 1880s'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 94-117.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/19/99. Eras: 1867-1914

## KING'S COLLEGE (WINDSOR)

*Camp Avon at King's College: Henrietta Russell's visit to Nova Scotia in 1893.*

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 24-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/00. Eras: 1867-1914

## KINGS (COUNTY)

*'A comparative study in Nova Scotia rural economy 1788-1872, based on recently discovered books of account of old firms in Kings County, Nova Scotia'.*

By Kennedy B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 78-119.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/6/53. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## KU-KLUX KLAN IN NOVA SCOTIA

*'Crime and society in Halifax, 1918-1935'.*

By Michael Boudreau. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 95-103.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/24/94. Eras: 1914-1945

#### LABOUR SUPPLY

*The Harlow diaries: farming in nineteenth century Nova Scotia.*  
By James Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 17-25.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/8/83. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### LAND GRANTS

*'A chapter in the history of the township of Onslow, Nova Scotia'.*  
By Israel Longworth. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 39-71.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/1892. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### LAND GRANTS

*Notes historical and otherwise of the northern district of Queens County.*  
By R. R. McLeod. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 93-135.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/02. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### LAND GRANTS

*Records of Chignecto.*  
By W. C. Milner. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. [115-201].  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/14/07. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### LAND GRANTS

*'The old peninsular blockhouses and road at Halifax, 1751: the history, description and location'.*  
By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 97-153.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/13/27. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LAND GRANTS

*Old Cobequid and its destruction.*  
By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 49-80.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/9/34. Eras: 1600-1758

#### LAND GRANTS

*Millitary settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*  
By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LAND GRANTS

*Tarleton's Legion.*  
By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. Jan-50.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/47. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*'John Gorham 1709-1751, an outline of his activities in Nova Scotia 1744-1751'.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 27-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/7/51. Eras:  
1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*The Brandy election of 1830.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 151-183.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/52. Eras:  
1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*'A comparative study in Nova Scotia rural economy 1788-1872, based on recently discovered books of account of old firms in Kings County, Nova Scotia'.*

By Kennedy B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 78-119.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/6/53. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

LAND GRANTS

*Sir William Alexander and Nova Scotia.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 26-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/53. Eras: 0-1600; 1600-1758

LAND GRANTS

*'Imperial policy in Cape Breton, 1784-1795'.*

By Ella Hunt Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 38-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*An Annapolis County Loyalist.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 73-95.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/54. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*'The Delancey Brothers, Loyalists of Annapolis County'.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 55-77.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*West Highland emigrants in eastern Nova Scotia.*

By Colin S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 30-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/58. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*The coming of the New England Planters to the Annapolis Valley.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 81-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/60. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*'The administration of crown lands in Nova Scotia, 1827-1848'.*

By Peter Burroughs. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 79-108.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/14/64. Eras:  
1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*The family of Donald McKay: the McKays and McPhersons.*

By Marion Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 153-189.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/8/68. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

LAND GRANTS

*The Annapolis Road - its weakest link.*

By G. R. (Mrs.) Evans. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 91-112.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/72. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND GRANTS

*Lochaber: a typical rural community.*

By R. E. Inglis. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 89-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/3/73. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

LAND GRANTS

*Along the shores of Saint Mary's Bay.*

By A. J. Deveau. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 81-92.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/1/79. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

LAND REFORM

*'The administration of crown lands in Nova Scotia, 1827-1848'.*

By Peter Burroughs. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 79-108.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/14/64. Eras:  
1713-1867

LAND - Settlement

*Farm life in western Nova Scotia prior to 1850.*

By J. Lynton Martin. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 67-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

LAND - Settlement

*Military settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*

By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND - Settlement

*'Indian affairs in Nova Scotia, 1760-1834'*

By Elizabeth Ann Hutton. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 33-54.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/12/62. Eras:  
1713-1867

LAND - Settlement

*'Windsor, a centre of shipbuilding'*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 39-65.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/69. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

LAND - Settlement

*The Annapolis Road - its weakest link.*

By G. R. (Mrs.) Evans. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 91-112.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/72. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND - Settlement

*"Come east, young man!" The politics of rural depopulation in Nova Scotia, 1900-1925'*

By Paul Brown. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 47-78.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 2/27/97. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

LAND - Settlement

*'They must cultivate the land: Abraham Gesner as Indian Commissioner, 1847-1853'*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 54-71.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

LAND - Settlement

*Yorkshire settlement beyond Chignecto.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 134-152.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/24/00. Eras:  
1713-1867

LAND - Settlement

*Black refugee communities in early nineteenth century Nova Scotia.*

By Harvey Amani Whitfield. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 92-109.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/19/03. Eras:  
1713-1867

'LATOUR, CHARLES, 1596-1666'

*The fortunes of Charles Latour.*

By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 18-Jan.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/55. Eras: 1600-1758

#### LATOUR (FORT)

*The fortunes of Charles Latour.*

By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 18-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/55. Eras: 1600-1758

#### 'LAURIE, JOHN WIMBURN'

*Oakfield and its founder.*

By Margaret Laurie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 175-190.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/5/37. Eras: 1867-1914

#### LAW - History and criticism

*Birth of a lawyer: James McGregor Stewart and the Halifax Bar on the eve of the Great War.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 22-32.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/99. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

#### LAW REFORM

*'Life of Honorable Alexander Stewart, CB'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. 1-114.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/25/02. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LAW REFORM

*'James William Johnston, first premier of Nova Scotia under responsible government'.*

By John Y. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 61-92.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/2/12. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LAW REFORM

*Statement relative to the introduction and history of responsible government in Nova Scotia.*

By E. M. Saunders. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 199-202.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 9/26/12. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### LAW REFORM

*'A sketch of Lawrence O'Connor Doyle, a member of the House of Assembly in the thirties and forties'.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 151-195.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/1/13. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LAW REFORM

*'James Glenie, a study in early colonial radicalism'.*

By George F. G. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 145-173.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/40. Eras: 1713-1867



LAW - Study and teaching

*Birth of a lawyer: James McGregor Stewart and the Halifax Bar on the eve of the Great War.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 22-32.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/99. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

'LAWRENCE, CHARLES, 1709-1760'

*'Life and administration of Governor Charles Lawrence, 1749-1760'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 19-58.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/15/01. Eras: 1713-1867

LAWYERS

*Hon. Robert Barry Dickey.*

By George G. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 60-64.

Biography without documentation.

LAWYERS

*P. S. Hamilton - the forgotten confederate.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 66-94.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/13/64. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

LAWYERS - Biography

*'In Memoriam: Peter Lynch, QC'.*

In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 202.

Obituary without documentation.

LAWYERS - Biography

*In Memoriam: the Honourable Sir Adams George Archibald.*

In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 197-201.

Obituary without documentation.

LAWYERS - Biography

*Richard John Uniacke: a sketch.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 73-118.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/15/1891. Eras: 1713-1867

LAWYERS - Biography

*'A sketch of Lawrence O'Connor Doyle, a member of the House of Assembly in the thirties and forties'.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 151-195.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/1/13. Eras: 1713-1867

LAWYERS - Biography

*Birth of a lawyer: James McGregor Stewart and the Halifax Bar on the eve of the Great War.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 22-32.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/99. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

#### 'LE LOUTRE, JOSEPH LOUIS'

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### LEGAL DOCUMENTS

*'The inquiry into the Halifax Explosion of December 6, 1917: the legal aspects'.*

By Janet F. Kitz. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 64-78.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/12/01. Eras: 1914-1945

#### LEGENDS

*The three fishermen and other stories.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 120-149.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

#### LEGENDS

*Early reminiscences of Halifax.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 111-120.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/1/1883.

#### LEGISLATION

*To promote the purity of elections: the conduct of elections from representative to responsible government.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 49-72.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/90. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'LENOIR, P. H.'

*Reminiscences of a Halifax centenarian.*

By Mrs. William Dennis. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 13-Jan.

Memoirs (1st person voice) . Paper presented 3/15/34. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### LIBEL AND SLANDER

*'A forerunner of J. B. McLachlan? - Sedition, libel and manipulating the myth of Howe'.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 189-199.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/12/95. Eras: 1914-1945

#### LIBERAL PARTY - History

*Herbert Huntington.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 43-61.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/50. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LIBRARIES

*The contribution of the Nova Scotia Historical Society to the Legislative Library.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 115-130.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/3/44. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### LIBRARY CATALOGS

*Wine Harbour library.*

By Asa J. Crockett. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 59-79.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/4/46. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### LIBRARY CATALOGS

*Forty years at the Public Archives of Nova Scotia.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 73-88.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 4/4/86. Eras:  
1914-1945; 1945-

#### LICENSES

*'The fisheries in Nova Scotia politics, 1865-71'.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 75-93.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/3/39. Eras: 1867-1914

#### LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS

*Sir Adams G. Archibald.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. Apr-58.  
Biography without documentation.

#### LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS

*'Jonathan Belcher, first Chief Justice of Nova Scotia, born July 1710 - died March 29, 1776'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 25-57.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/14. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS

*'Imperial policy in Cape Breton, 1784-1795'.*

By Ella Hunt Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 38-63.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS

*A man and his lawyer: the friendship of J. F. W. DesBarres and Richard Gibbons.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 101-125.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/87. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS - Biography

*'Memoir Lieut.-Governor Michael Francklin, 1752-1782'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. Jul-40.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/23/06. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS - Biography

*'James William Johnston, first premier of Nova Scotia under responsible government'*.

By John Y. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 61-92.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/2/12. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS - Biography

*Governor Wentworth's patronage.*

By Margaret Ells. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 49-73.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/39. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS - Biography

*James Cranswick Tory: the premier who never was.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 21-31.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/15/88. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### LIFE-SAVING

*'Extracts from journal of the late Captain J. A. Farquhar, re: his stay on Sable Island'*.

By Alan Martin. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 101-124.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/5/46. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### LIGHTHOUSES

*'William Fitzwilliam Owen, naval surveyor'*.

By P. G. Cornell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 161-182.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/59. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'LISTON, GEORGE, ?-1922'

*Rescue and reward - Corporal George Liston's heroism on the Halifax waterfront.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 145-154.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### LITERATURE - Competitions

*'The Akins Historical Prize Essays, King's College'*.

By F. W. Vroom. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 35-43.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/13/22. Eras:  
1867-1914

#### 'LITTLE, OTIS, 1711-1757?'

*The first five Attorney-Generals of Nova Scotia.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 33-48.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/8/43. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LIVERPOOL - History

*A historiography of private sea war in Nova Scotia.*

By Dan Conlin. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 79-92.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 4/24/97. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LIVERPOOL PACKET (SHIP)

*Research note - A slave ship made captive: The schooner Severn.*

By Dan Conlin. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 203-212.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### LORD'S SUPPER

*Communion tokens.*

By Edgar J. Vickery. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 155-173.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/27. Eras: 0-1600;  
1600-1758

#### LOUISBOURG (FORTRESS)

*'Louisbourg and Versailles, 1713-1745: a case study of policy initiatives from below'.*

By Joy Varkey. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 132-151.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### LOUISBOURG (FORTRESS) - History - 1713-1758

*Louisbourg: an historical sketch.*

By Joseph Plimsoll Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 137-196.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/27/1894. Eras:  
1600-1758

#### 'LOUISBOURG (FORTRESS) - Sieges, 1758'

*'Copy of journal kept By \_\_\_ Gordon, one of the officers engaged in the siege of  
Louisbourg....'.*

By Gordon. In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. 97-153.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

#### 'LOUISBOURG (FORTRESS) - Sieges, 1758'

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'LOUISBOURG (FORTRESS) - Sieges, 1758'

*Wolfe's men and Nova Scotia.*

By Beckles Willson. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 24-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/6/14. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LOYALISTS

*History of Halifax city.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 8, pp. 3-320.

Chronological Narrative without documentation.

LOYALISTS

*'Susan Burgess Shenstone. "So Obstinate Loyal: James Moody 1744-1809". Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press for Carleton University, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 169-170.

Review with documentation.

LOYALISTS

*'John Hairr. "Colonel David Fanning: The Adventures of a Carolina Loyalist". Erwin, NC: Averagesboro Press, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 170.

Review with documentation.

LOYALISTS

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 2 & 3]'*.

By George W. (1824-1906) Hill. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 63-99.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/1880. Eras: 1713-1867

LOYALISTS

*The Loyalists at Shelburne.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 53-89.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/1888. Eras: 1713-1867

LOYALISTS

*Memoir of Governor John Parr.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 41-78.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/1/07. Eras: 1713-1867

LOYALISTS

*Tarleton's Legion.*

By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. Jan-50.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/47. Eras: 1713-1867

LOYALISTS

*The Sandemanian Loyalists.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 62-123.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/5/51. Eras: 1713-1867

LOYALISTS

*Genealogy in Nova Scotia.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 184-206.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/51. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

LOYALISTS

*'A comparative study in Nova Scotia rural economy 1788-1872, based on recently*

*discovered books of account of old firms in Kings County, Nova Scotia'.*

By Kennedy B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 78-119.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/6/53. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### LOYALISTS

*An Annapolis County Loyalist.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 73-95.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/54. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LOYALISTS

*'The Delancey Brothers, Loyalists of Annapolis County'.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 55-77.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LUMBER TRADE

*The Russians were here.*

By A. A. MacKenzie. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 93-98.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/84. Eras: 1914-1945

#### LUNENBURG FOUNDRY

*'Marika Findlay-de Monchy & Karin Cope. "Casting a Legend: The story of the Lunenburg Foundry". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2002.'.*

By R. D. Tennant. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 205-206.

Review with documentation.

#### LUNENBURG - History

*A genealogy: George Frederic Bailly.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 154-168.

Genealogy with documentation.

#### LUNENBURG - History

*A genealogy: Introduction.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 171.

Genealogy .

#### LUNENBURG - History

*'The Meisner Family of Glauberg, Stolberg-Gedern, and Lunenburg, Nova Scotia, 1650-1810'.*

By Kenneth S. Paulsen. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 171-200.

Genealogy with documentation.

#### LUNENBURG - History

*'Marika Findlay-de Monchy & Karin Cope. "Casting a Legend: The story of the Lunenburg Foundry". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2002.'.*

By R. D. Tennant. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 205-206.

Review with documentation.

#### LUNENBURG - History

*A house is not a home - Rev. Roger Aitken and the struggle for a Lunenburg rectory.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 47-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/3/81. Eras: 1713-1867

#### LUTHERAN CHURCH

*'Notes on the early history of St. George's Church, Halifax'.*

By Frances Partridge. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 137-154.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/7/1885. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### LUTHERAN CHURCH

*'The early history of the Parish of St. George, Halifax, Part 2'.*

By Frances Partridge. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 73-87.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### LUTHERANS

*A genealogy: George Frederic Bailly.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 154-168.

Genealogy with documentation.

#### 'LYNCH, PETER, 1815-1893'

*'In Memoriam: Peter Lynch, QC'.*

In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 202.

Obituary without documentation.

#### 'M'KINNON, WILLIAM CHARLES, 1828-1862'

*William Charles M'Kinnon: Cape Breton's Sir Walter Scott.*

By G. Davis. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 21-46.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'MACKAY, FORREST, 1834-1917'

*The Scotia steelmasters: Forrest MacKay (1834-1917) - Graham Fraser (1846-1915) - Thomas Cantley (1857-1945).*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 31-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/74. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### 'MACKAY, ISABELLA GORDON'

*The influence of Scottish clergy on early education in Cape Breton.*

By Lilas Toward. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 153-177.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/50. Eras:  
1713-1867



'MACKAY, JOHN, C.1656-C.1754'

*Research note: The pedigree of the Blind Piper of Gairloch.*

By John G. Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 192-201.

Genealogy with documentation.

'MACLELLAN, LAUCHIE DAN N.'

*Lauchie MacLellan. "Brigh an Orain = a story in every song: the songs and tales of Lauchie MacLellan". Translated and edited by John Shaw. Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2000.'*

By John G. Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 172-173.

Review with documentation.

'MACLEOD, MALCOLM ANGUS, 1878-1935'

*'Heaven is herds & crops: The life & career of agricultural editor Malcolm MacLeod, 1878-1935'.*

By Malcolm MacLeod & Cameron MacLeod Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 17-39.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/20/02. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

'MACLEOD, NORMAN, 1780-1866'

*The emigrants of St. Ann's.*

By L. D. Currie. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 113-126.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/2/56. Eras: 1713-1867

'MACMECHAN, ARCHIBALD MCKELLER, 1862-1933'

*In Memoriam: Archibald McKeller MacMechan.*

In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. xxix.

Obituary without documentation.

MACTALLA (NEWSPAPER)

*Newspaper attitudes as reflected in Mactalla: déjà vu all over again.*

By Raymond A. MacLean. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 49-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/13/91. Eras: 1867-1914

'MAGEE, HENRY, 1739-1806'

*'A comparative study in Nova Scotia rural economy 1788-1872, based on recently discovered books of account of old firms in Kings County, Nova Scotia'.*

By Kennedy B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 78-119.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/6/53. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

MAPMAKING

*Ambrose F. Church and his maps.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 85-102.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/14/69. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## MAPS

*The voyages and discoveries of the Cabots.*

By M. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 17-37.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/14/1893. Eras:  
0-1600

## MAPS

*'William Fitzwilliam Owen, naval surveyor'.*

By P. G. Cornell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 161-182.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/59. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'MARCONI, GUGLIELMO, 1874-1937'

*Marconi's three transatlantic radio stations in Cape Breton.*

By Henry M. Bradford. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 15-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/31/96. Eras: 1914-1945

## MARITIME FARMER (NEWSPAPER)

*'Heaven is herds & crops: The life & career of agricultural editor Malcolm MacLeod, 1878-1935'.*

By Malcolm MacLeod & Cameron MacLeod Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 17-39.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/20/02. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

## MARITIME LAW

*The origin and function of the Court of Vice Admiralty in Halifax 1749-1759.*

By D. G. L. Fraser. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 57-80.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/3/59. Eras: 1713-1867

## MARITIME PROVINCES - Economic conditions

*'Margot Conrad and James Hiller. "Atlantic Canada: A Region in the Making". Don Mills: Oxford University Press, 2001.'*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 168-169.

Review with documentation.

## MARITIME PROVINCES - Politics and government

*The Nova Scotia historian: a creature of paradox?.*

By John G. Reid. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 106-121.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 5/15/02. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

## MARLBOROUGH WOODS WOODLAND PARK

*'Halifax's new south end, the North West Arm Land Company and a parkland legacy'.*

By Janet Chute. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 33-53.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/99. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

## MAROONS

*'Life of Sir John Wentworth, Governor of Nova Scotia, 1792-1808'.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 43-109.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 7/12/1883. Eras: 1713-1867

## MAROONS

*Story of deportation of negroes from Nova Scotia to Sierra Leone.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 129-154.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/12/1885. Eras:  
1713-1867

## MAROONS

*The Trelawny Maroons and Sir John Wentworth - the struggle to maintain their culture 1796-1800.*

By Lennox O'Riley Picart. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 164-187.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/20/95. Eras: 1713-1867

## MARSHES - Tidal

*'Marjory Whitelaw. "The Wellington Dyke". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Limited and the Nova Scotia Museum, 1997.'*

By Jim Snowdon. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 181-182.

Review with documentation.

## 'MASCARENE, PAUL, 1684-1760'

*The first council.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 17-30.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/1/1880. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'MASCARENE, PAUL, 1684-1760'

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

## 'MASCARENE, PAUL, 1684-1760'

*'John Gorham 1709-1751, an outline of his activities in Nova Scotia 1744-1751'.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 27-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/7/51. Eras:  
1713-1867

## MAYORS

*'The strange political career of A. C. Hawkins, Mayor of Halifax 1918-1919'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 141-163.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/82. Eras: 1914-1945

## MAYORS

*Philip Carteret Hill; political misfit.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

MCALPINE'S INN

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

'MCCULLOCH, THOMAS'

*Why did Thomas McCulloch come to Dalhousie?.*

By H. L. Scammell. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 64-72.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867

'MCCULLY, JONATHAN, 1809-1877'

*The life of the Hon. Jonathan McCully.*

By Nicholas H. Meagher. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 73-114.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/15/22. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'MCCULLY, JONATHAN, 1809-1877'

*'Jonathan McCully, father of confederation'.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 142-181.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/12/65. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'MCCURDY, F. B., ?-1952'

*'Halifax's new south end, the North West Arm Land Company and a parkland legacy'.*

By Janet Chute. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 33-53.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/99. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

'MCDONALD, JAMES, 1828-1912'

*The Honourable James McDonald.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 139-153.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/4/19. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'MCGUIGAN, JAMES CHARLES, 1894-1974'

*'Three Archbishops and a Cardinal - His Eminence James C. McGuigan and the Prelates  
of Halifax, 1931-1964'.*

By Peter McGuigan. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 144-149.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

'MCINNES, HECTOR, 1860-1937'

*In Memoriam: Hector McInnes.*  
In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. xiii-xv.  
Obituary without documentation.

'MCKAY, DONALD, 1810-1880'

*The family of Donald McKay: the McKays and McPhersons.*  
By Marion Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 153-189.  
Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/8/68. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

MCKAY FAMILY

*The family of Donald McKay: the McKays and McPhersons.*  
By Marion Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 153-189.  
Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/8/68. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'MCLACHLAN, JAMES BRYSON, 1867-?'

*'David Frank. "J.B. McLachlan: a Biography". Toronto: James Lorimer & Company Ltd., 1999.'*  
By Scott Burbidge. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 221-222.  
Review with documentation.

'MCLACHLAN, JAMES BRYSON, 1867-?'

*'A forerunner of J. B. McLachlan? - Sedition, libel and manipulating the myth of Howe'.*  
By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 189-199.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/12/95. Eras: 1914-1945

'MCLEOD, NORMAN, 1780-1866'

*'The migration of Scotch settlers from St. Ann's, Nova Scotia to New Zealand, 1851-1860'.*  
By Murdoch D. Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 73-95.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/6/25. Eras:  
1713-1867

'MCNALLY, JOHN T., 1871-1952'

*'Three Archbishops and a Cardinal - His Eminence James C. McGuigan and the Prelates of Halifax, 1931-1964'.*  
By Peter McGuigan. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 144-149.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

'MCPHERSON, ELIZABETH, 1763-1816'

*The family of Donald McKay: the McKays and McPhersons.*  
By Marion Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 153-189.  
Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/8/68. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

MCPHERSON FAMILY

*The family of Donald McKay: the McKays and McPhersons.*  
By Marion Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 153-189.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/8/68. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'MCPHERSON, LAUHLAN, 1766-1832'

*The family of Donald McKay: the McKays and McPhersons.*

By Marion Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 153-189.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/8/68. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

MEDICAL CARE

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'*

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

MEDICAL CARE

*The Nova Scotia country-side one hundred years ago or scraps from memory's rag-bag.*

By W. S. H. Morris. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 195-208.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/4/41. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

MEDICAL CARE

*'Dean William Bullock, D.D.'*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 23-37.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/68. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

MEDICAL CARE

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras:  
1713-1867

MEDICAL CARE - Quality control

*Immigration to and emigration from Nova Scotia 1839-1851.*

By R. G. (Mrs.) Flewwelling. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/48. Eras: 1713-1867

MEDICAL CARE - Study and teaching

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras:  
1713-1867

MEDICINE - History

*"To the relief of malignant diseases of the poor" - The acquisition of radium for Halifax, 1916-1926'*

By Charles R. R. Hayter. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 130-143.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

MEDICINE - History

*Nineteenth century physicians in Nova Scotia.*

By K. A. MacKenzie. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 119-129.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/7/56. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

MEDICINE - History

*Yellow fever in Halifax.*

By Paul A. Erickson. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 59-70.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/2/83. Eras: 1713-1867

MEDICINE - History

*"Someone wants the Doctor": Maria L. Angwin, M.D. (1849-1898)'*

By Lois K. Kernaghan. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 33-48.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/20/89. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'MEDICINE - Societies, etc.'

*"To consummate that great desideratum - a general hospital"*

By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 167-202.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

MEDICINE - Study and teaching

*"The destruction of the efficiency of the hospital through jobbery and malfeasance": The Provincial and City Hospital dispute, 1885-1887'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 110-129.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/16/03. Eras:  
1867-1914

MEISNER FAMILY

*'The Meisner Family of Glauberg, Stolberg-Gedern, and Lunenburg, Nova Scotia, 1650-1810'.*

By Kenneth S. Paulsen. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 171-200.

Genealogy with documentation.

MELVILLE ISLAND PRISON

*Melville Island Prison during the War of 1812.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 40-64.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/02. Eras: 1713-1867

MERCHANT MARINE

*'The life of Sir Samuel Cunard, founder of the Cunard Steamship Line, 1787-1865'.*

By Abraham Martin Payne. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 75-91.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/28/05. Eras: 1713-1867

MERCHANTS

*'Allen B. Robertson. "John Wesley's Nova Scotia Businessmen: Halifax Methodist*

*Merchants, 1815-1855". New York: Peter Lang, 2000.'*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 171-172.

Review with documentation.

#### MERCHANTS

*The early organization and influence of Halifax merchants.*

By G. F. Butler. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/38. Eras: 1713-1867

#### MERCHANTS

*Francois Lambert Bourneuf.*

By J. W. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 147-172.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/47. Eras: 1713-1867

#### MERCHANTS

*'A comparative study in Nova Scotia rural economy 1788-1872, based on recently discovered books of account of old firms in Kings County, Nova Scotia'.*

By Kennedy B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 78-119.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/6/53. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### MERCHANTS

*'Pre-Agricola John Young, or a compact family in search of fortune'.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 125-159.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/14/58. Eras: 1713-1867

#### MERCHANTS

*'John Homer, M.L.A., of Barrington'.*

By Winifred G. Crowell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 31-54.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/58. Eras: 1713-1867

#### MERCHANTS

*A pioneer Harris Family and the pre-loyalist settlement of Pictou.*

By R. F. Harris. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 103-135.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/12/60. Eras: 1713-1867

#### METHODIST CHURCH

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part I'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 49-75.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/43. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### METHODIST CHURCH

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part II'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 77-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/44. Eras: 1713-1867;



1867-1914

METHODISTS

*'Allen B. Robertson. "John Wesley's Nova Scotia Businessmen: Halifax Methodist Merchants, 1815-1855". New York: Peter Lang, 2000.'*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 171-172.

Review with documentation.

METHODISTS

*'Ebenezer Church, College Hall, Halifax'.*

By E. Arthur Betts. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 109-124.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/66. Eras: 1713-1867

METHODISTS

*'Yorkshire settlement beyond Chignecto.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 134-152.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/24/00. Eras:

1713-1867

METHODISTS

*'A tale of two preachers: Henry Hartley, Frances Robinson and the Black Churches of the Maritimes'.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 23-43.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/16/01. Eras: 1867-1914;

1914-1945

'MEUSE, EUGENE, 1886-1972'

*Eugene Meuse's carding bee: portrait of an Acadian village.*

By Susan Young. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 153-174.

Analytic study with documentation.

MICMACS -Commerce

*'Indian affairs in Nova Scotia, 1760-1834'.*

By Elizabeth Ann Hutton. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 33-54.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/12/62. Eras:

1713-1867

MICMACS - Governmental relations - 1600 - 1763

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:

1713-1867

MICMACS - Governmental relations - 1830 - 1867

*'They must cultivate the land: Abraham Gesner as Indian Commissioner, 1847-1853'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 54-71.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

MICMACS - Material culture

*'Travels of a Rhinelander through the North American States: in Nova Scotia, 1807'.*

By Georg Andreas Gottlieb. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 124-133.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation.

MICMACS - Material culture

*Along the shores of Saint Mary's Bay.*

By A. J. Deveau. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 81-92.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/1/79. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

MICMACS - Material culture

*'They must cultivate the land: Abraham Gesner as Indian Commissioner, 1847-1853'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 54-71.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

MICMACS - Material culture

*"'Horte Ich dass...": Travels of a Rhinelander in Nova Scotia in 1807'.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 105-123.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

MICMACS - Medical care

*'They must cultivate the land: Abraham Gesner as Indian Commissioner, 1847-1853'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 54-71.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

MICMACS - Missions

*'The Abbe Jean Mande Sigogne, from 1763 to 1844'.*

By L. L. Surette. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 175-194.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/41. Eras: 1713-1867

MICMACS - Social life and customs

*Pre-revolutionary settlements in Nova Scotia.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/69. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

MILITARY MUSIC

*Halifax and the Garrison Theatrical tradition.*

By Patrick O'Neil. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 145-163.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/94. Eras: 1713-1867

MILITIA

*Rescue and reward - Corporal George Liston's heroism on the Halifax waterfront.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 145-154.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

MILITIA

*Military activities in Nova Scotia during the war of 1812.*  
By Ronald Walter Copp. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 57-74.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/36. Eras: 1713-1867

MILITIA

*Oakfield and its founder.*  
By Margaret Laurie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 175-190.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/5/37. Eras: 1867-1914

MILITIA

*Fenian times in Nova Scotia.*  
By J. M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 103-152.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/67. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

MILITIA

*"At the mercy of the devouring element": the equipment & organization of the Halifax  
Fire Establishment, 1830-1850'.*  
By B. E. S. Rudachyk. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 165-183.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

'MILITIA - Correspondence, reminiscences, etc.'

*'The militia of Nova Scotia, 1749-1867'.*  
By Joseph Plimsoll Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 63-109.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/14/05. Eras:  
1713-1867

MILITIA - Equipment and supplies

*'Life of Sir John Wentworth, Governor of Nova Scotia, 1792-1808'.*  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 43-109.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 7/12/1883. Eras: 1713-1867

MILITIA - Law and legislation

*'The militia of Nova Scotia, 1749-1867'.*  
By Joseph Plimsoll Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 63-109.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/14/05. Eras:  
1713-1867

'MILLER, MARIA, 1813-1875'

*Artists in Nova Scotia.*  
By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 101-165.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/22/14. Eras:

1600-1758; 1713-1867

MINES AND MINERAL RESOURCES

*Early gold mining in Nova Scotia.*

By G. R. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 17-47.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/38. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

'MIQUELON - History - War, 1793'

*Halifax and the capture of St. Pierre in 1793.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 80-105.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/26/01. Eras:  
1713-1867

MISSIONARIES

*Bringing 'Salvation' to the 'Heathen' - The forty year sojourn of the Reverend Joseph Annand in the New Hebrides.*

By Arthur M. Smith. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 150-170.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

MISSIONARIES

*'The life and times of the Rev. John Wiswall, MA, a Loyalist clergyman in New England and Nova S....'.*

By E. M. Saunders. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. Jan-73.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/03. Eras: 1713-1867

MISSIONARIES

*The development of Roman Catholic Church government in Halifax from 1760 to 1853.*

By John E. Burns. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 89-102.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/33. Eras:  
1713-1867

MISSIONARIES

*'The work, in Nova Scotia, of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in foreign parts, 1784 to 1886'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 63-90.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/8/63. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

MISSIONARIES

*'Dean William Bullock, D.D.'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 23-37.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/68. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

MISSIONARIES

*'Rev. Duncan Black Blair, D.D. (1815-1893)'*

By D. M. Sinclair. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 155-168.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/20/69. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### MISSIONARIES

*'Rev. William Tutty, M.A. First missionary to the English in Nova Scotia'*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 169-185.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/71. Eras: 1713-1867

#### MISSIONARIES

*'The Maritime visits of Joseph-Octave Plessis, Bishop of Quebec'*

By Cyril Byrne. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 23-47.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/76. Eras: 1713-1867

#### MISSIONARIES

*Charles Inglis; the young colonial missionary.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 99-120.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/85. Eras: 1713-1867

#### MISSIONARIES - Biography

*'Rev. James Murdoch, 1767-1799'*

By Eliza Frame. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 100-109.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/6/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

#### MISSIONS - Educational work

*The first half-century of the work of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Nova Scotia.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 31-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/11/63. Eras: 1713-1867

#### MISSIONS - Educational work

*'The Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Halifax and the Colony of Bermuda, 1832-1953'*

By Robert Berard. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 121-138.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/4/85. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### MONEY

*Halifax Currency.*

By Horace A. Flemming. In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 111-137.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/7/15. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### 'MOODY, JAMES, 1744-1809'

*'Susan Burgess Shenstone. "So ObstinateLY Loyal: James Moody 1744-1809". Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press for Carleton University, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 169-170.  
Review with documentation.

'MORRIS, CHARLES, 1711-1781'

*Three Chief Justices of Nova Scotia.*

By Joseph Chisholm. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 148-158.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/48. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'MORRIS, CHARLES, 1711-1781'

*The Annapolis Road - its weakest link.*

By G. R. (Mrs.) Evans. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 91-112.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/72. Eras: 1713-1867

MOUNT RUNDELL (HOUSE)

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

MOUNT RUNDELL (HOUSE)

*Albion Mines.*

By Edwin T. Bliss. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/7/75. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'MULLANE, GEORGE, 1850-1938'

*In Memoriam: George Mullane.*

In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. xvii-xviii.

Obituary without documentation.

MUNICIPAL GOVERNMENT

*Alderman Thomas Spence - The Dick Whittington of Halifax.*

By Janet Guilford. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 27-39.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/90. Eras: 1713-1867

MUNICIPAL GOVERNMENT

*Simon Hugh Holmes revisited.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 27-39.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/22/94. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

MUNICIPAL GOVERNMENT - By-laws and ordinances

*History of Halifax city.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 8, pp. 3-320.

Chronological Narrative without documentation.

MUNICIPAL GOVERNMENT - Law and legislation

*'The strange political career of A. C. Hawkins, Mayor of Halifax 1918-1919'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 141-163.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/82. Eras: 1914-1945

'MURDOCH, BEAMISH, 1800-1876'

*'Beamish Murdoch, Q.C., D.C.L., M.L.A. The Nova Scotia Historian'*.

In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 129-130.

Obituary without documentation.

'MURDOCH, BEAMISH, 1800-1876'

*"I will not pin my faith to his sleeve": Beamish Murdoch, Joseph Howe, and responsible government revisited'*.

By Philip Girard. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 48-69.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 1/17/01. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'MURDOCH, JAMES, 1767-1799'

*'Rev. James Murdoch, 1767-1799'*.

By Eliza Frame. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 100-109.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/6/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

MUSIC - Collectors and collecting

*'Lauchie MacLellan. "Brigh an Orain = a story in every song: the songs and tales of Lauchie MacLellan". Translated and edited by John Shaw. Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2000.'*

By John G. Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 172-173.

Review with documentation.

MUSIC - History and criticism

*'John G. Gibson. "Old and New World Highland Bagpiping". Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2002.'*

By Barry Shears. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 201-202.

Review with documentation.

MUSIC - Instruction and study

*'Portia White's spiritual winter.'*

By Jay White. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 14-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/15/92. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

MUTINY

*'Violence, sex, and politics in mid-Victorian Halifax: the WINCHESTER Affair of 1853'*.

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 94-105.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 3/20/02. Eras: 1713-1867

NANCY (SHIP)

*'The settlers from the Azores, 1750'*.

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 19-37.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/56. Eras: 1713-1867

NATIVE PEOPLES

*Letters and other papers relating to the early history of the Church of England in Nova Scotia.*

In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 89-127.

Document without documentation.

NATIVE PEOPLES

*History of Halifax city.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 8, pp. 3-320.

Chronological Narrative without documentation.

NATIVE PEOPLES

*Research note: Mathieu Da Costa along the coasts of Nova Scotia: some possibilities.*

By John Johnston. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 152-164.

Analytic study with documentation.

NATIVE PEOPLES

*Early reminiscences of Halifax.*

By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 111-120.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/1/1883.

NATIVE PEOPLES

*Vinland.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 17-43.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/1887. Eras: 0-1600

NATIVE PEOPLES

*'Life and administration of Governor Charles Lawrence, 1749-1760'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 19-58.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/15/01. Eras: 1713-1867

NATIVE PEOPLES

*'Memoir Lieut.-Governor Michael Francklin, 1752-1782'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. Jul-40.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/23/06. Eras: 1713-1867

NATIVE PEOPLES

*'History of Canso, Guysborough County, N.S.'.*

By Harriet Cunningham Hart. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. Jan-34.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/22. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

NATIVE PEOPLES

*'The old peninsular blockhouses and road at Halifax, 1751: the history, description and*



*location'*.

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 97-153.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/13/27. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NATIVE PEOPLES

*Old Cobequid and its destruction.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 49-80.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/9/34. Eras: 1600-1758

#### NATIVE PEOPLES

*A Hessian conscript's account of life in garrison at Halifax at the time of the American Revolution.*

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 125-146.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/46. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NATIVE PEOPLES

*Your most obedient humble servant Edward How.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 19-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/59. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NATIVE PEOPLES

*'Indian affairs in Nova Scotia, 1760-1834'.*

By Elizabeth Ann Hutton. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 33-54.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/12/62. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### NATIVE PEOPLES

*'Canso, 1710-1721: focal point of New England-Cape Breton rivalry'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 49-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/3/75. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NATIVE PEOPLES

*'They must cultivate the land: Abraham Gesner as Indian Commissioner, 1847-1853'.*

By Elizabeth Haigh. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 54-71.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'NATIVE PEOPLES - Slaves, ownership of

*Slavery in Canada previous to the arrival of the loyalists in 1783.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 19-Mar.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

#### 'NATIVE PEOPLES - Slaves, ownership of

*Origin of the slave. His treatment in Canada. Causes of the decline of slavery in Canada.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 72-122.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

'NATIVE PEOPLES - Slaves, ownership of

*The slave in Canada.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 3-161.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/18/1898. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

NAVAL BASES

*'H.M. Naval Yard, Halifax, In the early sixties'.*

By D. A. Storey. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 43-71.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/8/25. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

NAVAL BASES

*The culture of work in the Halifax Naval Yard before 1820.*

By Julian Gwyn. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 118-144.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/29/99. Eras: 1713-1867

NAVAL VESSELS

*'Ships of war lost on the coast of Nova Scotia and Sable Island, during the eighteenth century'.*

By S. D. MacDonald. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 119-135.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/1884. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

NAVAL VICTORIA CROSS

*'William Hall, V.C. of Horton Bluff, Nova Scotia, nineteenth-century naval hero'.*

By David W. States. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 71-81.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'NESBITT, WILLIAM,'

*The first five Attorney-Generals of Nova Scotia.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 33-48.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/8/43. Eras: 1713-1867

NEW BRUNSWICK - History

*'Rainer L. Hempel. "New Voices on the Shores: Early Pennsylvania German Settlements in New Brunswick". Toronto: German-Canadian Historical Association, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 165-166.

Review with documentation.

NEW BRUNSWICK - History

*'James Glenie, a study in early colonial radicalism'.*

By George F. G. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 145-173.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/40. Eras: 1713-1867

NEW ENGLAND PLANTERS

*'Marjory Whitelaw. "The Wellington Dyke". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Limited and the Nova Scotia Museum, 1997.'*

By Jim Snowdon. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 181-182.

Review with documentation.

#### NEW ENGLAND PLANTERS

*The coming of the New England Planters to the Annapolis Valley.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 81-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/60. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NEW ENGLAND PLANTERS

*'Windsor, a centre of shipbuilding'.*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 39-65.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/69. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### NEW GLASGOW - History

*Recollections of sixty years ago.*

By Allan Pollok. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 17-30.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/9/15. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NEW HEBRIDES

*Bringing 'Salvation' to the 'Heathen' - The forty year sojourn of the Reverend Joseph Annand in the New Hebrides.*

By Arthur M. Smith. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 150-170.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

#### NEW ZEALAND - Emigration and immigration

*'The migration of Scotch settlers from St. Ann's, Nova Scotia to New Zealand, 1851-1860'.*

By Murdoch D. Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 73-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/6/25. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NEW ZEALAND - Emigration and immigration

*The emigrants of St. Ann's.*

By L. D. Currie. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 113-126.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/2/56. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NEWFOUNDLAND AND LABRADOR - History

*'Margot Conrad and James Hiller. "Atlantic Canada: A Region in the Making". Don Mills: Oxford University Press, 2001.'*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 168-169.

Review with documentation.

## NEWSPAPERS

*The Loyalists at Shelburne.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 53-89.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/1888. Eras:  
1713-1867

## NEWSPAPERS

*The inception of the Associated Press: the pony express that in 1849 forwarded European news....*

By John W. Regan. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 93-114.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/5/12. Eras: 1713-1867

## NEWSPAPERS

*Gaelic newspapers and prose writings in Nova Scotia.*

By D. M. Sinclair. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 105-113.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/14/44. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

## NEWSPAPERS

*William Charles M'Kinnon: Cape Breton's Sir Walter Scott.*

By G. Davis. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 21-46.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

## NEWSPAPERS - Editorial policies

*Newspaper attitudes as reflected in Mactalla: déjà vu all over again.*

By Raymond A. MacLean. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 49-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/13/91. Eras: 1867-1914

## NEWSPAPERS - History

*'Centennial number of "Acadian Recorder"'*

In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 203.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

## NEWSPAPERS - History

*Early journalism in Nova Scotia.*

By J. J. Stewart (1844-1907). In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 91-122.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

## NEWSPAPERS - History

*John Sparrow Thompson.*

By Joseph Chisholm. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 31-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/42. Eras: 1713-1867

## NEWSPAPERS - History

*Nova Scotia under the eye of the Guardian.*

By C. H. Johnson. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 207-229.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/53. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NEWSPAPERS - History

*'Newspaper competition in Halifax, 1875-1900'.*

By William March. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 71-80.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/84. Eras: 1867-1914

#### NEWSPAPERS - Wire services

*Co-operative newsgathering in Nova Scotia.*

By Andrew D. Merkel. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 51-60.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/7/47. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### 'NICHOLSON, FRANCIS'

*'Journal of Colonel Nicholson at the capture of Annapolis, 1710'.*

By Francis Nicholson. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 59-104.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/1879. Eras:  
1600-1758

#### 'NICHOLSON, FRANCIS'

*'Hon. Samuel Vetch, first English governor of Nova Scotia'.*

By George G. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 11-112.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/4/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NINE MILE HOUSE (INN)

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NORMANITES

*The emigrants of St. Ann's.*

By L. D. Currie. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 113-126.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/2/56. Eras: 1713-1867

#### NORTH END CITY MISSION

*The North End City Mission: building use in the old north end.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 21-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/28/91. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### NORTH WEST ARM LAND COMPANY LIMITED

*'Halifax's new south end, the North West Arm Land Company and a parkland legacy'.*

By Janet Chute. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 33-53.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/99. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

NOVA SCOTIA - Census - 1767

*'Notes on "a general return of the several townships 1767"'*.

By David Allison. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 45-71.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 1/20/1888. Eras: 1713-1867

'NOVA SCOTIA CHAMBER OF COMMERCE, HALIFAX, 1866-1890'

*The early organization and influence of Halifax merchants.*

By G. F. Butler. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/38. Eras: 1713-1867

'NOVA SCOTIA COMMERCIAL SOCIETY, 1804-1833'

*The early organization and influence of Halifax merchants.*

By G. F. Butler. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/38. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - Description and travel

*Farm life in western Nova Scotia prior to 1850.*

By J. Lynton Martin. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 67-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA - Description and travel

*'Travels of a Rhinelander through the North American States: in Nova Scotia, 1807'.*

By Georg Andreas Gottlieb. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 124-133.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA - Description and travel

*"A vista of infinite development." Surveying Nova Scotia's early tourism industry'.*

By Jay White. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 144-169.

Analytic study with documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA - Description and travel

*'Stage coaches in Nova Scotia, 1815-1867'.*

By R. D. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 107-134.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/30/36. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - Description and travel

*The Nova Scotia country-side one hundred years ago or scraps from memory's rag-bag.*

By W. S. H. Morris. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 195-208.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/4/41. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

NOVA SCOTIA - Description and travel

*A friendly Scot looks at Nova Scotia in 1853.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 81-100.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/46. Eras:  
1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - Description and travel

*The diary of the Reverend Joseph Dimock.*

By George E. Levy. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 61-74.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/47. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - Description and travel

*Pre-revolutionary settlements in Nova Scotia.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/69. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - Description and travel

*"Horte Ich dass...": Travels of a Rhinelander in Nova Scotia in 1807'.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 105-123.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/00. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*Hon. Simon Bradstreet Robie: a biography.*

By Israel Longworth. In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 15-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 5/1/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*'Life of Honorable Alexander Stewart, CB'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. 1-114.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/25/02. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*'Richard Bulkeley, 1717-1800'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 59-87.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/12/04. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*'Jonathan Belcher, first Chief Justice of Nova Scotia, born July 1710 - died March 29, 1776'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 25-57.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/14. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*'Development of the office of Provincial Secretary, Nova Scotia'.*

By Arthur S. Barnstead. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 31-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*'Hon. John Salusbury, 1707-62'.*

By J. G. Adshead. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 21-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/49. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*'The Delancey Brothers, Loyalists of Annapolis County'*.

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 55-77.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

*Your most obedient humble servant Edward How.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 19-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/59. Eras: 1713-1867

'NOVA SCOTIA - Fortifications, military installations, etc.'

*An account of Nova Scotia in 1743.*

By Great Britain. Board of Trade. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 105-109.

Document without documentation.

'NOVA SCOTIA - Fortifications, military installations, etc.'

*'Life and administration of Governor Charles Lawrence, 1749-1760'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 19-58.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/15/01. Eras: 1713-1867

'NOVA SCOTIA - Fortifications, military installations, etc.'

*Your most obedient humble servant Edward How.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 19-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/59. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*President's address.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. xix-xlii.

Document without documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*'Collections of the Nova Scotia Historical Society index, volumes 1-32'.*

In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 137-145.

Bibliography .

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*'Dr. Daniel Cobb Harvey, F.R.S.C.'*

In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. ii-iii.

Biography .

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*[Address at inaugural proceedings.]*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 17-34.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 6/21/1878.

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY



*President's report.*

In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 21-Jan.

Document without documentation. Paper presented 4/11/13. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*The fiftieth anniversary of the Society.*

In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. xx-xxvi.

Document without documentation. Paper presented 6/28/28. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*The contribution of the Nova Scotia Historical Society to the Legislative Library.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 115-130.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/3/44. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*T. B. Akins: a centennial commemoration.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 96-118.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*'The lifelong pilgrimage of George E. Wilson, teacher and historian'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 139-151.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/4/85. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

NOVA SCOTIA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*Genealogical research in Nova Scotia 1951-1987.*

By Allan Marble and Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 159-174.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/87. Eras: 1945-

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'Centennial number of "Acadian Recorder"'*

In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 203.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Research note: Mathieu Da Costa along the coasts of Nova Scotia: some possibilities.*

By John Johnston. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 152-164.

Analytic study with documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*"German-Canadian Yearbook/Deutschkanadisches Jahrbuch" Vol.16 [2000], editors Lothar Zimmermann & Hartmut Froeschle. Toronto: Historical Society of Mecklenburg Upper Canada, 2000.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 166-168.

Review with documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'The collection of vital statistics in Nova scotia, 1864-1908'*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 134-152.

Analytic study with documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'Mike Parker. "The Smoke-Eaters: A History of Firefighting in Nova Scotia, c.1750-1950". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2002.'*

By B. E. S. Rudachyk. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 202-203.

Review with documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'Clary Croft. "Celebrate! The History and Folklore of Holidays in Nova Scotia". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2002.'*

By Laurie Stanley-Blackwell. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 203-205.

Review with documentation.

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*[Address at inaugural proceedings.]*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 17-34.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 6/21/1878.

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'Ships of war lost on the coast of Nova Scotia and Sable Island, during the eighteenth century'*

By S. D. MacDonald. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 119-135.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/1884. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Notes of Nova Scotian Privateers.*

By George E. E. Nichols. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 111-152.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/15/04. Eras:  
1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'The militia of Nova Scotia, 1749-1867'*

By Joseph Plimsoll Edwards (1857-1930). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 63-109.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/14/05. Eras:  
1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Early highland emigration to Nova Scotia and Prince Edward Island from 1770-1853.*

By Colin S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 41-48.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/4/32. Eras:  
1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Military activities in Nova Scotia during the war of 1812.*

By Ronald Walter Copp. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 57-74.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/36. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Military settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*

By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Sir William Alexander and Nova Scotia.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 26-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/53. Eras: 0-1600; 1600-1758

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Assessment and education in Nova Scotia.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 55-77.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/14/62. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'The work, in Nova Scotia, of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in foreign parts, 1784 to 1886'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 63-90.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/8/63. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*The federal election of 1867 in Nova Scotia: an economic interpretation.*

By Delphin A. Muise. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 327-351.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/67. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Fenian times in Nova Scotia.*

By J. M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 103-152.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/67. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Pre-revolutionary settlements in Nova Scotia.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/69. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'Nova Scotia, a leader in world-wide communication'.*

By W. D. Fowlie. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 79-88.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/76. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras:  
1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Nova Scotia's four great gold rushes.*

By John Hartlen. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 65-72.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/6/81. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*"Fide et fortitudine vivo" The career of Chief Justice Bryan Finucane'.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 152-169.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/85. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Mercenaries or killer angels? Nova Scotians in the American Civil War.*

By Greg Marquis. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 83-94.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/26/94.

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*"But such is life" - Growing up in Nova Scotia in the interwar years'.*

By Margaret Conrad. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 26-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/97. Eras: 1914-1945

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*'A slice of golfing history - the development of golf in Nova Scotia, 1895-1945'.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 115-129.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/26/98. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Nova Scotia's response to the Crystal Palace: the Provincial Industrial Exhibition of 1854.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 72-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/16/00. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*The Nova Scotia historian: a creature of paradox?.*

By John G. Reid. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 106-121.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 5/15/02. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*William Eagar: Artist and gentleman.*

By Mora Dianne O'Neill. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 65-91.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/22/03. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA - History

*Black refugee communities in early nineteenth century Nova Scotia.*

By Harvey Amani Whitfield. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 92-109.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/19/03. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

*'Life and administration of Governor Charles Lawrence, 1749-1760'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 19-58.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/15/01. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

*Statement relative to the introduction and history of responsible government in Nova Scotia.*

By E. M. Saunders. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 199-202.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 9/26/12. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

*The repeal election of 1886.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 131-152.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/45. Eras: 1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

*To promote the purity of elections: the conduct of elections from representative to responsible government.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 49-72.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/90. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

*Simon Hugh Holmes revisited.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 27-39.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/22/94. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

*"I will not pin my faith to his sleeve": Beamish Murdoch, Joseph Howe, and responsible government revisited'.*

By Philip Girard. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 48-69.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 1/17/01. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*Richard John Uniacke: a sketch.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 73-118.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/15/1891. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*'A chapter in the history of the township of Onslow, Nova Scotia'.*

By Israel Longworth. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 39-71.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/1892. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*'Life of Honorable Alexander Stewart, CB'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. 1-114.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/25/02. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*'A sketch of Lawrence O'Connor Doyle, a member of the House of Assembly in the thirties and forties'.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 151-195.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/1/13. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*Francois Lambert Bourneuf.*

By J. W. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 147-172.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/47. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*John Alexander Barry and his times.*

By George H. Cox. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 133-147.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/48. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*Herbert Huntington.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 43-61.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/50. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*The constitutional controversy in Nova Scotia (1859-60).*

By Harvey W. MacPhee. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 183-213.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/4/55. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*'The Delancey Brothers, Loyalists of Annapolis County'*.

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 55-77.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*'John Homer, M.L.A., of Barrington'*.

By Winifred G. Crowell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 31-54.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/58. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*'Philip Carteret Hill; political misfit.'*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Members

*'James Cranswick Tory: the premier who never was.'*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 21-31.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/15/88. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Officials and employees

*'Development of the office of Provincial Secretary, Nova Scotia'*.

By Arthur S. Barnstead. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 31-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY - Officials and employees

*'The first five Attorney-Generals of Nova Scotia.'*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 33-48.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/8/43. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

*'Development of the office of Provincial Secretary, Nova Scotia'*.

By Arthur S. Barnstead. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 31-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

*'The Brandy election of 1830.'*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 151-183.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/52. Eras:  
1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL

*'Simon Hugh Holmes revisited.'*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 27-39.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/22/94. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA. LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL - Members

*'Our first president, the Honorable John William Ritchie, 1808-1890'.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 15-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/3/15. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

NOVA SCOTIA. LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL - Members

*Herbert Huntington.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 43-61.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/50. Eras: 1713-1867

NOVA SCOTIA. LEGISLATIVE LIBRARY

*The contribution of the Nova Scotia Historical Society to the Legislative Library.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 115-130.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/3/44. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'NOVA SCOTIA REGIMENT OF FENCIBLE INFANTRY, 1803-1816'

*'The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently raised in NS'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867

'NOVA SCOTIA - Sieges, 1776'

*Proposals for attack on Nova Scotia.*

In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 16-Nov.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/1881. Eras:  
1713-1867

'O'DONNELL, THOMAS, 1874-1936'

*'Three Archbishops and a Cardinal - His Eminence James C. McGuigan and the Prelates of Halifax, 1931-1964'.*

By Peter McGuigan. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 144-149.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

OAKFIELD (ESTATE)

*Oakfield and its founder.*

By Margaret Laurie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 175-190.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/5/37. Eras: 1867-1914

OBITUARY

*President's address.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. xix-xlii.

Document without documentation.

OBITUARY



*'Beamish Murdoch, Q.C., D.C.L., M.L.A. The Nova Scotia Historian'.*  
In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 129-130.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### OBITUARY

*In Memoriam: Joseph Plimsoll Edwards.*  
In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. xxvii.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### OBITUARY

*In Memoriam: Loftus Morton Fortier.*  
In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. xxviii.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### OBITUARY

*In Memoriam: Archibald McKeller MacMechan.*  
In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. xxix.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### OBITUARY

*In Memoriam: Hector McInnes.*  
In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. xiii-xv.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### OBITUARY

*In Memoriam: Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton.*  
In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. xv-xvii.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### OBITUARY

*In Memoriam: George Mullane.*  
In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. xvii-xviii.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### OBITUARY

*In Memoriam: Harry Piers.*  
In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. xii-xiv.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### OBITUARY

*'In Memoriam: Montague Albert Blowers Smith, M.D.'*  
In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. xvii-xviii.  
Obituary without documentation.

#### OIL SPILLS

*"'A worrisome time" - life in the Maritimes during World War II'.*

By Helen Jean M. Nugent. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 36-46.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/30/97. Eras: 1914-1945

#### ONSLow (TOWNSHIP)

*'A chapter in the history of the township of Onslow, Nova Scotia'.*

By Israel Longworth. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 39-71.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/1892. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### ORCHARDS

*'The modern orchards of the Annapolis Valley, Part II'.*

By F. G. J. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 31-40.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/9/34. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### ORCHARDS

*'The origin and history of the apple industry in Nova Scotia, Part I'.*

By F. G. J. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 15-30.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/9/34. Eras:  
1600-1758

#### ORPHANAGES

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'.*

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

#### OSBORNE (SHIP)

*'John Gorham 1709-1751, an outline of his activities in Nova Scotia 1744-1751'.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 27-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/7/51. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'OWEN, WILLIAM FITZWILLIAM, 1774-?'

*'William Fitzwilliam Owen, naval surveyor'.*

By P. G. Cornell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 161-182.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/59. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PAINTING (ART) - Biography

*'The brothers Hind'.*

By G. F. G. and L. C. C. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 109-132.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/78. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### 'PARKMAN, FRANCIS'

*'In Memoriam: Francis Parkman'.*

In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 203.

Obituary without documentation.

PARKS - History

*'The Port Royal Habitation - a "politically correct" reconstruction?'*

By Barbara Schmeisser. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 41-47.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/16/91. Eras: 1914-1945;  
1945-

'PARR, JOHN, 1725-1791'

*President's address.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. xix-xlii.

Document without documentation.

'PARR, JOHN, 1725-1791'

*Memoir of Governor John Parr.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 41-78.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/1/07. Eras: 1713-1867

'PATTERSON, GEORGE, 1824-1897'

*George Patterson; a Pictou historian.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 81-92.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/2/84. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'PAYZANT, JOHN, 1749-1834?'

*Rev. John Payzant: Henry Alline's successor.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 57-80.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/78. Eras: 1713-1867

'PEMBERTON, JEREMY, 1741-1790'

*Three Chief Justices of Nova Scotia.*

By Joseph Chisholm. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 148-158.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/48. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

PERIODICALS

*John Sparrow Thompson.*

By Joseph Chisholm. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 31-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/42. Eras: 1713-1867

'PEROT, ELIZABETH BRYAN, 1819-1913'

*'Extracts from the journals of Elizabeth Bryan Perot, Susan G.S. Wainwright, Muriel Gray Wainwright'.*

By H. B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 41-57.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/83. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

PHELPS FAMILY

*'Peter Haring Judd. "The Hatch and Brood of Time: Five Phelps Families in the Atlantic World 1720-1880". Boston, MA: Newbury Street Press, 1999.'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 171.  
Review with documentation.

#### PHILATELY

*The postage stamps of Nova Scotia with a reference list inclusive of the bisected provisionals.*

By Donald A. King. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 167-205.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/12/12. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PHOTOGRAPHY - History

*Eugene Meuse's carding bee: portrait of an Acadian village.*

By Susan Young. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 153-174.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### PHYSICIANS

*Nineteenth century physicians in Nova Scotia.*

By K. A. MacKenzie. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 119-129.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/7/56. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### PHYSICIANS - Biography

*'In Memoriam: Montague Albert Blowers Smith, M.D.'*

In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. xvii-xviii.

Obituary without documentation.

#### PHYSICIANS - Biography

*'"Someone wants the Doctor": Maria L. Angwin, M.D. (1849-1898)'*

By Lois K. Kernaghan. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 33-48.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/20/89. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### 'PHYSICIANS - Correspondence, reminiscences, etc.'

*Diary of John Thomas.*

By John Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 119-140.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

#### PICTOU ACADEMY

*The Brandy election of 1830.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 151-183.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/52. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PICTOU ACADEMY

*Why did Thomas McCulloch come to Dalhousie?.*

By H. L. Scammell. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 64-72.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867

PICTOU (COUNTY) - History

*Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 121-153.

Biography with documentation.

PICTOU (COUNTY) - History

*A pioneer Harris Family and the pre-loyalist settlement of Pictou.*

By R. F. Harris. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 103-135.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/12/60. Eras: 1713-1867

PICTOU (COUNTY) - History

*Martin Isaac Wilkins: opponent of confederation in Canada.*

By H. L. Scammell. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 302-325.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/66. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

PICTOU (COUNTY) - History

*Some incidents in the life of Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 126-162.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/15/66. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

PICTOU (COUNTY) - History

*'Rev. Duncan Black Blair, D.D. (1815-1893)'*

By D. M. Sinclair. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 155-168.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/20/69. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

PICTOU (COUNTY) - History

*Disasters in the Pictou collieries.*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 127-173.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/6/70. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

PICTOU (COUNTY) - History

*The Scotia steelmasters: Forrest MacKay (1834-1917) - Graham Fraser (1846-1915) -  
Thomas Cantley (1857-1945).*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 31-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/74. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

PICTOU (COUNTY) - History

*George Patterson; a Pictou historian.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 81-92.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/2/84. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

PIDGIN LANGUAGES

*Research note: Mathieu Da Costa along the coasts of Nova Scotia: some possibilities.*  
By John Johnston. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 152-164.  
Analytic study with documentation.

'PIERS, HARRY, 1870-1941'

*In Memoriam: Harry Piers.*  
In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. xii-xiv.  
Obituary without documentation.

PIONEER LIFE

*Farm life in western Nova Scotia prior to 1850.*  
By J. Lynton Martin. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 67-84.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

PIONEER LIFE

*'A chapter in the history of the township of Onslow, Nova Scotia'.*  
By Israel Longworth. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 39-71.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/1892. Eras:  
1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*Early Scottish settlers in Cape Breton.*  
By Charles (Mrs.) Archibald. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 69-100.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/21/1898. Eras:  
0-1600; 1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*Notes historical and otherwise of the northern district of Queens County.*  
By R. R. McLeod. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 93-135.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/02. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*'History of Bridgetown ...with a sketch of Col. James Poyntz, a Pensular War veteran'.*  
By John Irvin. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 31-51.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/2/14. Eras: 1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*'History of Canso, Guysborough County, N.S.'.*  
By Harriet Cunningham Hart. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. Jan-34.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/22. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*'The migration of Scotch settlers from St. Ann's, Nova Scotia to New Zealand, 1851-1860'.*

By Murdoch D. Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 73-95.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/6/25. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PIONEER LIFE

*Military settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*

By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PIONEER LIFE

*Tarleton's Legion.*

By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. Jan-50.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/47. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PIONEER LIFE

*The way of the Smiths.*

By Helen Whidden. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 138-152.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/4/49. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PIONEER LIFE

*The influence of Scottish clergy on early education in Cape Breton.*

By Lilas Toward. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 153-177.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/50. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PIONEER LIFE

*'The memoirs of Robert Kent of Kent's Island (now Pleasant Point), Halifax County, Nova Scotia: His life from 1813 to 1840'.*

By Edgar E. McKinley. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 120-150.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 1/4/52. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### PIONEER LIFE

*West Highland emigrants in eastern Nova Scotia.*

By Colin S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 30-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/58. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PIONEER LIFE

*A pioneer Harris Family and the pre-loyalist settlement of Pictou.*

By R. F. Harris. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 103-135.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/12/60. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PIONEER LIFE

*The coming of the New England Planters to the Annapolis Valley.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 81-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/60. Eras: 1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*P. S. Hamilton - the forgotten confederate.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 66-94.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/13/64. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

PIONEER LIFE

*Robert Stanser 1760-1828.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 27-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/64. Eras: 1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*Pre-revolutionary settlements in Nova Scotia.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/69. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*The great exodus of 1749 - or - the Cornwallis settlers who didn't.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 27-62.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/71. Eras: 1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*'Rev. William Tutty, M.A. First missionary to the English in Nova Scotia'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 169-185.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/71. Eras: 1713-1867

PIONEER LIFE

*Lochaber: a typical rural community.*

By R. E. Inglis. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 89-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/3/73. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

PIONEER LIFE

*Along the shores of Saint Mary's Bay.*

By A. J. Deveau. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 81-92.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/1/79. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

PIRACY

*History of Halifax city.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 8, pp. 3-320.

Chronological Narrative without documentation.

PIRACY

*'Sidelights on the Chesapeake affair, 1863-4'.*

By George H. Cox. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 124-137.



Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/49. Eras:  
1867-1914

#### PLANNING

*Journal of Colonel John Winlowlow while engaged in the siege of Fort Beausejour....*  
By John Winslow. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 113-246.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

#### PLANNING

*Proposals for attack on Nova Scotia.*  
In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 16-Nov.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/1881. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'PLESSIS, JOSEPH-OCTAVE, 1762-?'

*'The Maritime visits of Joseph-Octave Plessis, Bishop of Quebec.'*  
By Cyril Byrne. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 23-47.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/76. Eras: 1713-1867

#### POETRY

*Gaelic newspapers and prose writings in Nova Scotia.*  
By D. M. Sinclair. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 105-113.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/14/44. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### POETRY

*William Charles M'Kinnon: Cape Breton's Sir Walter Scott.*  
By G. Davis. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 21-46.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

#### POETS

*'Rev. Duncan Black Blair, D.D. (1815-1893).'*  
By D. M. Sinclair. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 155-168.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/20/69. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### POLITICAL PARTICIPATION

*Bishop John Cameron - political prelate.*  
By Raymond A. MacLean. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 89-100.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/3/86. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### POLITICAL PARTIES

*Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*  
By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 121-153.  
Biography with documentation.

## POLITICAL PATRONAGE

*Governor Wentworth's patronage.*

By Margaret Ells. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 49-73.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/39. Eras: 1713-1867

## POLITICAL PATRONAGE

*The Brandy election of 1830.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 151-183.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/52. Eras:  
1713-1867

## POLITICAL PATRONAGE

*'Place, politics and the Brandy Election of 1830 (Dedicated to the late Inglis Wainwright)'*.

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 19-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/12/81. Eras: 1713-1867

## POLITICAL PATRONAGE

*'The strange political career of A. C. Hawkins, Mayor of Halifax 1918-1919'*.

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 141-163.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/82. Eras: 1914-1945

## POLITICAL PATRONAGE

*'Newspaper competition in Halifax, 1875-1900'*.

By William March. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 71-80.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/84. Eras: 1867-1914

## POLITICIANS

*'James Glenie, a study in early colonial radicalism'*.

By George F. G. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 145-173.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/40. Eras: 1713-1867

## POLITICIANS - Biography

*In Memoriam: the Honourable Sir Adams George Archibald.*

In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 197-201.

Obituary without documentation.

## POLITICIANS - Biography

*'In Memoriam: Peter Lynch, QC'*.

In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 202.

Obituary without documentation.

## POLLUTION

*Nova Scotia's four great gold rushes.*

By John Hartlen. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 65-72.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/6/81. Eras:

1867-1914; 1914-1945

POLTERGEISTS

*The great Amherst mystery - linking folk belief and female experience.*

By Diane Tye. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 105-119.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 10/13/94. Eras: 1867-1914

PONY EXPRESS

*The inception of the Associated Press: the pony express that in 1849 forwarded European news....*

By John W. Regan. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 93-114.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/5/12. Eras: 1713-1867

PONY EXPRESS

*Co-operative newsgathering in Nova Scotia.*

By Andrew D. Merkel. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 51-60.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/7/47. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

PONY EXPRESS

*'Nova Scotia, a leader in world-wide communication'.*

By W. D. Fowlie. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 79-88.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/76. Eras: 1713-1867

POOR - Medical care

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras: 1713-1867

POOR - Relief

*Immigration to and emigration from Nova Scotia 1839-1851.*

By R. G. (Mrs.) Flewwelling. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/48. Eras: 1713-1867

POORHOUSES

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'.*

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

POORHOUSES

*'Confines, wards, and dungeons'.*

By R. E. Kroll. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 93-107.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/79. Eras: 1713-1867

POORHOUSES

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### POPULATION - Statistics

*'The collection of vital statistics in Nova scotia, 1864-1908'.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 134-152.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### POPULATION - Statistics

*'Notes on "a general return of the several townships 1767"'.*

By David Allison. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 45-71.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 1/20/1888. Eras: 1713-1867

#### POPULATION - Statistics

*"'Come east, young man!'" The politics of rural depopulation in Nova Scotia, 1900-1925'.*

By Paul Brown. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 47-78.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 2/27/97. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### PORT ROYAL - Anniversaries - 300th

*'Demonts tercentenary at Annapolis, 1604-1904'.*

By Judge Longley. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 107-129.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/11/05. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### 'PORT ROYAL, BATTLE OF, 1710'

*'Journal of Colonel Nicholson at the capture of Annapolis, 1710'.*

By Francis Nicholson. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 59-104.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/1879. Eras:  
1600-1758

#### 'PORT ROYAL, BATTLE OF, 1710'

*'Hon. Samuel Vetch, first English governor of Nova Scotia'.*

By George G. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 11-112.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/4/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PORT ROYAL HABITATION

*'The Port Royal Habitation - a "politically correct" reconstruction?'*

By Barbara Schmeisser. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 41-47.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/16/91. Eras: 1914-1945;  
1945-

#### POST CARDS

*"A vista of infinite development:" Surveying Nova Scotia's early tourism industry'*  
By Jay White. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 144-169.  
Analytic study with documentation.

#### POSTAL SERVICE

*'The life of Sir Samuel Cunard, founder of the Cunard Steamship Line, 1787-1865'*  
By Abraham Martin Payne. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 75-91.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/28/05. Eras: 1713-1867

#### POSTAL SERVICE - History

*'The early Post Office in Nova Scotia, 1755-1867'*  
By William Smith. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 53-73.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/16. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### POSTAL SERVICE - History

*'Stage coaches in Nova Scotia, 1815-1867'*  
By R. D. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 107-134.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/30/36. Eras: 1713-1867

#### POSTAL SERVICE - Law and legislation

*The postage stamps of Nova Scotia with a reference list inclusive of the bisected provisionals.*  
By Donald A. King. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 167-205.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/12/12. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### POSTAL SERVICE - Rates

*The postage stamps of Nova Scotia with a reference list inclusive of the bisected provisionals.*  
By Donald A. King. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 167-205.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/12/12. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### POSTAL SERVICE - Rates

*'The early Post Office in Nova Scotia, 1755-1867'*  
By William Smith. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 53-73.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/16. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'POTTIER, DOMINIQUE, 1731-1818'

*An Acadian becomes a Nova Scotian.*  
By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 22-42.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/50. Eras: 1713-1867

#### POTTIER FAMILY

*An Acadian becomes a Nova Scotian.*

By V. J. Pottier. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 22-42.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/50. Eras: 1713-1867

'POYNTZ, JAMES, 1799-1889'

*'History of Bridgetown ...with a sketch of Col. James Poyntz, a Pensular War veteran'.*

By John Irvin. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 31-51.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/2/14. Eras: 1713-1867

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

*Reverend William James Clarke; Chignecto Covenanter castaway.*

By Eldon Hay. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 175-191.

Biography with documentation.

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

*'History of St. Matthew's Church, Halifax, N.S.'*

By Walter C. Murray. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 137-170.

Descriptive Narrative . Paper presented 12/15/03. Eras: 1713-1867

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part I'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 49-75.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/43. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part II'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 77-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/44. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

*The influence of Scottish clergy on early education in Cape Breton.*

By Lilas Toward. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 153-177.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/50. Eras:  
1713-1867

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

*Nova Scotia under the eye of the Guardian.*

By C. H. Johnson. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 207-229.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/53. Eras: 1713-1867

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

*'Ebenezer Church, College Hall, Halifax'.*

By E. Arthur Betts. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 109-124.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/66. Eras: 1713-1867

## PRESBYTERIANS

*'Rev. James Murdoch, 1767-1799'.*

By Eliza Frame. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 100-109.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/6/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

## PRESBYTERIANS

*Early Scottish settlers in Cape Breton.*

By Charles (Mrs.) Archibald. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 69-100.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/21/1898. Eras:  
0-1600; 1713-1867

## PRESBYTERIANS

*Recollections of sixty years ago.*

By Allan Pollok. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 17-30.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/9/15. Eras:  
1713-1867

## PRIME MINISTERS - Biography

*'John Sparrow Thompson and son: the Halifax youth of a Prime Minister, 1845-1867'.*

By P. B. Waite. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 161-192.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/3/78. Eras: 1713-1867

## PRINCE EDWARD HOTEL

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

## PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND - History

*Early highland emigration to Nova Scotia and Prince Edward Island from 1770-1853.*

By Colin S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 41-48.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/4/32. Eras:  
1713-1867

## PRISONERS

*'Journal of Colonel Nicholson at the capture of Annapolis, 1710'.*

By Francis Nicholson. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 59-104.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/1879. Eras:  
1600-1758

## PRISONERS

*Journal of John Witherspoon.*

By John Witherspoon. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 31-62.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 5/6/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

## PRISONERS

*The Trent affair.*

By George Johnson. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 41-59.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/10. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PRISONERS OF WAR

*Halifax and the capture of St. Pierre in 1793.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 80-105.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/26/01. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PRISONERS OF WAR

*'The privateers of Nova Scotia, 1756-1783'.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 17-42.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/9/09. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PRISONERS OF WAR

*Francois Lambert Bourneuf.*

By J. W. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 147-172.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/47. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PRISONERS OF WAR

*Melville Island Prison during the War of 1812.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 40-64.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/02. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PRISONS

*'Confines, wards, and dungeons'.*

By R. E. Kroll. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 93-107.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/79. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PRIVATEERING

*Research note - A slave ship made captive: The schooner Severn.*

By Dan Conlin. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 203-212.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### PRIVATEERING

*Notes of Nova Scotian Privateers.*

By George E. E. Nichols. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 111-152.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/15/04. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PRIVATEERING

*'The privateers of Nova Scotia, 1756-1783'.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 17-42.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/9/09. Eras: 1713-1867



## PRIVATEERING

*Adventures of H.M.S. Blonde in Nova Scotia 1778-1782.*

By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 29-52.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/10/64. Eras:  
1713-1867

## PRIVATEERING

*'Lack of consensus: New England's attitude to Acadia, 1689-1713'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 25-May.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/4/72. Eras: 1600-1758

## PRIVATEERING

*"of a licentious and rebellious disposition" - the Cobequid townships and the American Revolution'.*

By Mary Ellen Wright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 27-40.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/14/83. Eras:  
1713-1867

## PRIVATEERING

*A historiography of private sea war in Nova Scotia.*

By Dan Conlin. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 79-92.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 4/24/97. Eras: 1713-1867

## PROGRESSIVE CONSERVATIVE - History

*The Stanfield government and social policy in Nova Scotia: 1956-1967.*

By Jennifer Smith. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 16-Jan.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/18/02. Eras: 1945-

## PROSPECTING

*Early gold mining in Nova Scotia.*

By G. R. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 17-47.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/38. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

## PROVINCE BUILDING

*The Province Building.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 247-258.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/4/1883. Eras:  
1713-1867

## PROVINCIAL - MUNICIPAL RELATIONS

*Alderman Thomas Spence - The Dick Whittington of Halifax.*

By Janet Guilford. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 27-39.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/90. Eras: 1713-1867

## PROVINCIAL - MUNICIPAL RELATIONS

*'A Prince, The Governor, and Mr. Mayor - Halifax and the politics of prestige in 1841'*.  
By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 93-103.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/23/97. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PROVINCIAL - MUNICIPAL RELATIONS

*'Public health in industrial Cape Breton, 1900-1930s'*.  
By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 108-131.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/18/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### PROVINCIAL - MUNICIPAL RELATIONS

*The Stanfield government and social policy in Nova Scotia: 1956-1967*.  
By Jennifer Smith. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 16-Jan.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/18/02. Eras: 1945-

#### PUBLIC BUILDINGS

*History of Halifax city*.  
By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 8, pp. 3-320.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation.

#### PUBLIC BUILDINGS

*Government House at Halifax*.  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 197-208.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/1881. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PUBLIC BUILDINGS

*The Province Building*.  
By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 247-258.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/4/1883. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PUBLIC BUILDINGS

*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us*.  
By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### PUBLIC HEALTH - Administration

*'The Rockefellers, the Cape Breton Island Health Unit and public health in Nova Scotia'*.  
By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 122-133.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation.

#### PUBLIC HEALTH - Administration

*'Public health in industrial Cape Breton, 1900-1930s'*.  
By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 108-131.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/18/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### PUBLIC HEALTH - Administration

*The Halifax diphtheria epidemic (1940 to 1944): a disaster waiting to happen or a blessing in disguise?.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 44-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/21/01. Eras: 1914-1945

#### PUBLIC LIBRARIES

*'John Homer, M.L.A., of Barrington'.*

By Winifred G. Crowell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 31-54.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/58. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PUBLIC RECORDS - Selection and retention

*The contribution of the Nova Scotia Historical Society to the Legislative Library.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 115-130.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/3/44. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### PUBLIC WELFARE

*Military settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*

By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PUBLIC WELFARE

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'.*

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PUBLIC WELFARE

*Immigration to and emigration from Nova Scotia 1839-1851.*

By R. G. (Mrs.) Flewwelling. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/48. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PUNISHMENT

*The Loyalists at Shelburne.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 53-89.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/1888. Eras: 1713-1867

#### PUNISHMENT

*'Confines, wards, and dungeons'.*

By R. E. Kroll. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 93-107.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/2/79. Eras: 1713-1867

## QUARANTINE

*Reminiscences of a Halifax centenarian.*

By Mrs. William Dennis. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 13-Jan.

Memoirs (1st person voice) . Paper presented 3/15/34. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## QUARANTINE

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'.*

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

## QUARANTINE

*Yellow fever in Halifax.*

By Paul A. Erickson. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 59-70.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/2/83. Eras: 1713-1867

## QUARANTINE

*'A Prince, The Governor, and Mr. Mayor - Halifax and the politics of prestige in 1841'.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 93-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/23/97. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'QUEBEC CITY, BATTLE OF, 1759'

*Journal of John Witherspoon.*

By John Witherspoon. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 31-62.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 5/6/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

## QUEENS (COUNTY) - History

*Notes historical and otherwise of the northern district of Queens County.*

By R. R. McLeod. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 93-135.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/02. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

## RADIATION

*'''To the relief of malignant diseases of the poor''' - The acquisition of radium for Halifax, 1916-1926'.*

By Charles R. R. Hayter. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 130-143.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

## RADIO - Transmission

*Marconi's three transatlantic radio stations in Cape Breton.*

By Henry M. Bradford. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 15-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/31/96. Eras: 1914-1945

## RAILROADS

*'The repeal agitation in Nova Scotia, 1867-69'.*

By G. C. Campbell. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 95-129.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/39. Eras: 1867-1914

#### RAILROADS

*James Cranswick Tory: the premier who never was.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 21-31.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/15/88. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### RAILROADS

*Simon Hugh Holmes revisited.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 27-39.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/22/94. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### RAILROADS - History

*Sir Adams G. Archibald.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. Apr-58.

Biography without documentation.

#### RAILROADS - History

*"A vista of infinite development." Surveying Nova Scotia's early tourism industry'.*

By Jay White. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 144-169.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### RAILROADS - History

*'Stage coaches in Nova Scotia, 1815-1867'.*

By R. D. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 107-134.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/30/36. Eras: 1713-1867

#### RAILROADS - History

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

#### RAILROADS - History

*'Jonathan McCully, father of confederation'.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 142-181.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/12/65. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### RAILROADS - History

*Philip Carteret Hill; political misfit.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 16-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### RATIONING

*"A worrisome time" - life in the Maritimes during World War II.*

By Helen Jean M. Nugent. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 36-46.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/30/97. Eras: 1914-1945

## REBELLIONS

*Oakfield and its founder.*

By Margaret Laurie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 175-190.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/5/37. Eras: 1867-1914

## REFUGEES

*Black refugee communities in early nineteenth century Nova Scotia.*

By Harvey Amani Whitfield. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 92-109.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/19/03. Eras:  
1713-1867

## RELIGION

*The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

## RELIGION

*The influence of Scottish clergy on early education in Cape Breton.*

By Lilas Toward. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 153-177.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/50. Eras:  
1713-1867

## RELIGION

*Assessment and education in Nova Scotia.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 55-77.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/14/62. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

## RELIGION - History

*Communion tokens.*

By Edgar J. Vickery. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 155-173.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/27. Eras: 0-1600;  
1600-1758

## RELIGION - History

*The Sandemanian Loyalists.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 62-123.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/5/51. Eras: 1713-1867

## RELIGION - History

*The emigrants of St. Ann's.*

By L. D. Currie. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 113-126.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/2/56. Eras: 1713-1867

#### RELIGION - History

*The first half-century of the work of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Nova Scotia.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 31-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/11/63. Eras: 1713-1867

#### RELIGION - Study and teaching

*Kings College and episcopate in Nova Scotia.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 123-135.  
Document without documentation. Paper presented 11/12/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

#### RELIGIOUS COMMUNITIES

*Rev. John Payzant: Henry Aline's successor.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 57-80.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/78. Eras: 1713-1867

#### RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*'History of St. Matthew's Church, Halifax, N.S.'*

By Walter C. Murray. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 137-170.  
Descriptive Narrative . Paper presented 12/15/03. Eras: 1713-1867

#### RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*Backgrounds of religious liberty in Nova Scotia.*

By Maurice W. Armstrong. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 17-32.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/2/45. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

#### RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*'The Church and State "Party" in Nova Scotia, 1749-1851'.*

By Norah Story. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 33-57.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/45. Eras: 1713-1867

#### RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*The diary of the Reverend Joseph Dimock.*

By George E. Levy. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 61-74.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/47. Eras: 1713-1867

#### RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*The first half-century of the work of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Nova Scotia.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 31-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/11/63. Eras: 1713-1867

RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*Some incidents in the life of Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 126-162.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/15/66. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*Rev. John Payzant: Henry Alline's successor.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 57-80.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/78. Eras: 1713-1867

RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*Joe Howe and the Irish.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 119-140.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/81. Eras: 1713-1867

RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*'The Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Halifax and the Colony of Bermuda, 1832-1953'.*

By Robert Berard. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 121-138.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/4/85. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE

*The North End City Mission: building use in the old north end.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 21-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/28/91. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT

*'James William Johnston, first premier of Nova Scotia under responsible government'.*

By John Y. Payzant. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 61-92.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/2/12. Eras: 1713-1867

REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT

*Statement relative to the introduction and history of responsible government in Nova Scotia.*

By E. M. Saunders. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 199-202.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 9/26/12. Eras: 1713-1867

REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT

*'Jonathan Belcher, first Chief Justice of Nova Scotia, born July 1710 - died March 29, 1776'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 25-57.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/14. Eras: 1713-1867

REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT



*A Halifax boyhood of one hundred and twenty years ago.*  
By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 106-132.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/48. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT

*Herbert Huntington.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 43-61.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/50. Eras: 1713-1867

#### REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT

*Joe Howe and the Irish.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 119-140.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/81. Eras: 1713-1867

#### REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT

*"of a licentious and rebellious disposition" - the Cobequid townships and the American Revolution'.*

By Mary Ellen Wright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 27-40.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/14/83. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT

*To promote the purity of elections: the conduct of elections from representative to responsible government.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 49-72.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/90. Eras: 1713-1867

#### REPRESENTATIVE GOVERNMENT

*"I will not pin my faith to his sleeve": Beamish Murdoch, Joseph Howe, and responsible government revisited'.*

By Philip Girard. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 48-69.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 1/17/01. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### REPUBLIC OF VANUATU

*Bringing 'Salvation' to the 'Heathen' - The forty year sojourn of the Reverend Joseph Annand in the New Hebrides.*

By Arthur M. Smith. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 150-170.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation.

#### RESEARCH ETHICS

*The perils of Dalhousie history and analogous ventures.*

By P. B. Waite. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 104-114.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 11/20/97. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

#### RIOTS

*John Alexander Barry and his times.*

By George H. Cox. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 133-147.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/48. Eras: 1713-1867

## RIOTS

*'Jonathan McCully, father of confederation'.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 142-181.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/12/65. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

## RIOTS

*Joe Howe and the Irish.*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 119-140.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/81. Eras: 1713-1867

## RIOTS

*'Violence, sex, and politics in mid-Victorian Halifax: the WINCHESTER Affair of 1853'.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 94-105.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 3/20/02. Eras: 1713-1867

## RITCHIE FAMILY

*The beginnings of a Canadian family.*

By Mary C. Ritchie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 135-154.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/37. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'RITCHIE, JOHN WILLIAM, 1808-1890'

*John William Ritchie; one of the fathers of confederation.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 182-277.

Biography with documentation.

## 'RITCHIE, JOHN WILLIAM, 1808-1890'

*'Our first president, the Honorable John William Ritchie, 1808-1890'.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 15-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/3/15. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

## ROADS

*'Stage coaches in Nova Scotia, 1815-1867'.*

By R. D. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 107-134.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/30/36. Eras: 1713-1867

## ROADS - Construction

*Millitary settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*

By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

## ROADS - Construction

*The Annapolis Road - its weakest link.*

By G. R. (Mrs.) Evans. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 91-112.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/1/72. Eras: 1713-1867

## ROBBERY

*'Crime and society in Halifax, 1918-1935'*

By Michael Boudreau. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 95-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/24/94. Eras: 1914-1945

## 'ROBERTS, CHARLES G. D., 1860-1943'

*Camp Avon at King's College: Henrietta Russell's visit to Nova Scotia in 1893.*

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 24-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/00. Eras: 1867-1914

## 'ROBIE, SIMON BRADSTREET, 1770-1858'

*Hon. Simon Bradstreet Robie: a biography.*

By Israel Longworth. In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 15-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 5/1/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'ROBINSON, J. FRANCIS, 1862-?'

*'A tale of two preachers: Henry Hartley, Frances Robinson and the Black Churches of the Maritimes'.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 23-43.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/16/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

## ROCKEFELLER FOUNDATION

*'The Rockefellers, the Cape Breton Island Health Unit and public health in Nova Scotia'.*

By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 122-133.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

## ROCKEFELLER FOUNDATION

*Building a School of Nursing with Rockefeller money: Three Nova Scotians at the University of Toronto.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 85-104.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/23/00. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

## ROCKEFELLER FOUNDATION

*The Halifax diphtheria epidemic (1940 to 1944): a disaster waiting to happen or a blessing in disguise?.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 44-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/21/01. Eras: 1914-1945

ROSS FAMILY

*Farm life in western Nova Scotia prior to 1850.*

By J. Lynton Martin. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 67-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

'ROYAL FENCIBLE AMERICANS REGIMENT OF FOOT, 1775-1783'

*'The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently raised in NS'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867

ROYAL GAZETTE (NEWSPAPER)

*Early journalism in Nova Scotia.*

By J. J. Stewart (1844-1907). In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 91-122.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/1887. Eras: 1713-1867

ROYAL GAZETTE (NEWSPAPER)

*'Richard Bulkeley, 1717-1800'.*

By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 59-87.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/12/04. Eras: 1713-1867

'ROYAL NOVA SCOTIA REGIMENT, 1793-1802'

*'The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently raised in NS'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867

'ROYAL REGIMENT OF NOVA SCOTIA VOLUNTEERS, 1775-1783'

*'The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently raised in NS'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867

'RUGGLES, TIMOTHY, 1711-1795'

*An Annapolis County Loyalist.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 73-95.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/54. Eras: 1713-1867

RUNDELL FAMILY

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

RUNDELL FAMILY

*Albion Mines.*

By Edwin T. Bliss. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 22-May.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/7/75. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### RURAL DEVELOPMENT

*Lochaber: a typical rural community.*

By R. E. Inglis. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 89-105.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/3/73. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### RURAL DEVELOPMENT

*"Come east, young man!" The politics of rural depopulation in Nova Scotia, 1900-1925'.*

By Paul Brown. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 47-78.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 2/27/97. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### 'RUSSELL, EDITH KATHLEEN, 1886-1964'

*Building a School of Nursing with Rockefeller money: Three Nova Scotians at the  
University of Toronto.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 85-104.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/23/00. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### 'RUSSELL, HENRIETTA, 1850-?'

*Camp Avon at King's College: Henrietta Russell's visit to Nova Scotia in 1893.*

By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 24-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/00. Eras: 1867-1914

#### RUSSIANS

*The Russians were here.*

By A. A. MacKenzie. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 93-98.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/84. Eras: 1914-1945

#### SABLE ISLAND

*'Ships of war lost on the coast of Nova Scotia and Sable Island, during the eighteenth  
century'.*

By S. D. MacDonald. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 119-135.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/1884. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### SABLE ISLAND

*'Extracts from journal of the late Captain J. A. Farquhar, re: his stay on Sable Island'.*

By Alan Martin. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 101-124.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/5/46. Eras:  
1713-1867

## SACKVILLE (FORT)

*'John Gorham 1709-1751, an outline of his activities in Nova Scotia 1744-1751'.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 27-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/7/51. Eras:  
1713-1867

## SACKVILLE - History

*'Robert Paton Harvey. "Historic Sackville". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Limited, 2002.'*

By Terrence M. Punch. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 206-207.

Review with documentation.

## SAILING - Personal narratives

*Frederick William Wallace: the making of an Iron Man.*

By M. Brook Taylor. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 84-107.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 3/21/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

## SAILING SHIPS

*Voyages to North America before John Cabot - separating fact from fiction.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 121-144.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 11/15/94. Eras: 0-1600

## SAINT ANN'S (PORT) - History

*'The migration of Scotch settlers from St. Ann's, Nova Scotia to New Zealand, 1851-1860'.*

By Murdoch D. Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 73-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/6/25. Eras:  
1713-1867

## SAINT ANN'S (PORT) - History

*The emigrants of St. Ann's.*

By L. D. Currie. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 113-126.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/2/56. Eras: 1713-1867

## SAINT FRANCIS XAVIER COLLEGE

*Bishop John Cameron - political prelate.*

By Raymond A. MacLean. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 89-100.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/3/86. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## SAINT FRANCIS XAVIER COLLEGE

*From intimacy to detachment: the history of relations between St. Francis Xavier University and the Diocese of Antigonish to 1970.*

By James D. Cameron. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 70-83.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/01. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

SAINT GEORGE'S CHURCH

*'Notes on the early history of St. George's Church, Halifax'.*

By Frances Partridge. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 137-154.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/7/1885. Eras:  
1713-1867

SAINT GEORGE'S CHURCH

*'The early history of the Parish of St. George, Halifax, Part 2'.*

By Frances Partridge. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 73-87.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

SAINT GEORGE'S CHURCH

*'Robert Fitzgerald and Elizabeth Uniacke at St. George's Church: evangelical fervour and good works, 1825-1870'.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 25-47.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/00. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

SAINT JOHN'S ANGLICAN CHURCH

*'A house is not a home - Rev. Roger Aitken and the struggle for a Lunenburg rectory.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 47-63.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/3/81. Eras: 1713-1867

SAINT LUKE'S CHURCH

*'Dean William Bullock, D.D.'.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 23-37.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/68. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

SAINT MARY'S BAY - History

*'Along the shores of Saint Mary's Bay.*

By A. J. Deveau. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 81-92.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/1/79. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

SAINT MATTHEW'S CHURCH

*'History of St. Matthew's Church, Halifax, N.S.'.*

By Walter C. Murray. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 137-170.

Descriptive Narrative . Paper presented 12/15/03. Eras: 1713-1867

SAINT MATTHEW'S CHURCH - Heating and ventilation

*'History of St. Matthew's Church, Halifax, N.S.'.*

By Walter C. Murray. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 137-170.

Descriptive Narrative . Paper presented 12/15/03. Eras: 1713-1867

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*In memoriam: Rev. George William Hill.*  
In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 106.  
Obituary without documentation.

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*In memoriam: William Henry Hill.*  
In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 106.  
Obituary without documentation.

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*'Sarah Baxter Emsley. "St. Paul's in the Grand Parade, 1749-1999". Halifax: Formac Publishing Company, 1999.'*  
By Henry Roper. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 219-221.  
Review with documentation.

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 1]'*  
By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 35-58.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 9/5/1878. Eras:  
1713-1867

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 2 & 3]'*  
By George W. (1824-1906) Hill. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 63-99.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 4]'*  
By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 13-70.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 7/3/1882. Eras:  
1713-1867

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*'St. Paul's Church, Halifax, revisited'*  
By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 21-55.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/60. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*Robert Stanser 1760-1828.*  
By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 27-Jan.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/64. Eras: 1713-1867

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH



*'Dean William Bullock, D.D.'*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 23-37.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/68. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*'Rev. William Tutty, M.A. First missionary to the English in Nova Scotia'*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 169-185.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/71. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*History of the Grand Parade and Halifax City Hall.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 70-93.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/99. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH

*'Robert Fitzgerald and Elizabeth Uniacke at St. George's Church: evangelical fervour  
and good works, 1825-1870'*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 25-47.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/00. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH - Heating and ventilation

*'History of St. Paul's Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia [Part 1]'*

By George W. Hill (1824-1906). In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 35-58.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 9/5/1878. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'SAINT PIERRE - History - War, 1793'

*Halifax and the capture of St. Pierre in 1793.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 80-105.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/26/01. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'SALISBURY, JOHN'

*The first council.*

By T. B. Akins. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 17-30.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/1/1880. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'SALUSBURY, JOHN, 1707-1762'

*'Hon. John Salusbury, 1707-62'*

By J. G. Adshead. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 21-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/49. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'SALVAGE (WASTE, ETC.)'

*'Extracts from journal of the late Captain J. A. Farquhar, re: his stay on Sable Island'*.  
By Alan Martin. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 101-124.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/5/46. Eras:  
1713-1867

'SANDEMAN, ROBERT, 1718-1771'

*The Sandemanian Loyalists.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 62-123.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/5/51. Eras: 1713-1867

SANDEMANIANISM

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part I'*.

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 49-75.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/43. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

SANDEMANIANISM

*The Sandemanian Loyalists.*

By Charles St. C. Stayner. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 62-123.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/5/51. Eras: 1713-1867

SCHOOLS - Buildings

*'History of the Halifax Grammar School, high school and academy from 1789-1894'*.

By J. W. Logan. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 117-135.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/36. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

SCOTLAND - Emigration and immigration

*Early Scottish settlers in Cape Breton.*

By Charles (Mrs.) Archibald. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 69-100.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/21/1898. Eras:  
0-1600; 1713-1867

SCOTLAND - Emigration and immigration

*'The migration of Scotch settlers from St. Ann's, Nova Scotia to New Zealand, 1851-1860'*.

By Murdoch D. Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 73-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/6/25. Eras:  
1713-1867

SCOTLAND - Emigration and immigration

*Early highland emigration to Nova Scotia and Prince Edward Island from 1770-1853.*

By Colin S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 41-48.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/4/32. Eras:  
1713-1867

SCOTLAND - Emigration and immigration

*Genealogy in Nova Scotia.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 184-206.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/2/51. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

SCOTLAND - Emigration and immigration

*Sir William Alexander and Nova Scotia.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 26-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/53. Eras: 0-1600; 1600-1758

SCOTLAND - Emigration and immigration

*The emigrants of St. Ann's.*

By L. D. Currie. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 113-126.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/2/56. Eras: 1713-1867

SCOTLAND - Emigration and immigration

*West Highland emigrants in eastern Nova Scotia.*

By Colin S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 30-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/58. Eras: 1713-1867

SCOTLAND - Emigration and immigration

*A pioneer Harris Family and the pre-loyalist settlement of Pictou.*

By R. F. Harris. In *Collections* Vol 33, pp. 103-135.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/12/60. Eras: 1713-1867

SCOTLAND - Emigration and immigration

*'Rev. Duncan Black Blair, D.D. (1815-1893)'*

By D. M. Sinclair. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 155-168.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/20/69. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

SEAMEN - Biography

*'Ann Spencer. "Alone at Sea. The Adventures of Joshua Slocum". Toronto: Doubleday Canada, 1998.'*

By George Parker. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 243-245.

Review with documentation.

SEGREGATION

*The North End City Mission: building use in the old north end.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 21-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/28/91. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

'SERVANTS - Legal status, laws, etc.'

*'Bondage and freedom - apprentices, servants and slaves in colonial Nova Scotia'*

By Allen Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 57-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/16/96. Eras: 1713-1867

'SEUME, JOHANN GOTTFRIED, 1763-1810'

*A Hessian conscript's account of life in garrison at Halifax at the time of the American Revolution.*

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 125-146.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/46. Eras: 1713-1867

'SEVEN YEARS WAR, 1756-1763'

*Notes of Nova Scotian Privateers.*

By George E. E. Nichols. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 111-152.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/15/04. Eras:  
1713-1867

'SEVEN YEARS WAR, 1756-1763'

*'The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently raised in NS'.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867

SEVERN (SHIP)

*Research note - A slave ship made captive: The schooner Severn.*

By Dan Conlin. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 203-212.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

SHANNON (SHIP)

*'Dockyard reminiscences: an account of the action between the "Chesapeake" and the "Shannon" ....'.*

By Charles Roche. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 59-67.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation.

SHELBURNE - History

*The Loyalists at Shelburne.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 53-89.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/1888. Eras:  
1713-1867

SHERBROOKE - History

*Military settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*

By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

SHIPBUILDING

*The family of Donald McKay: the McKays and McPhersons.*

By Marion Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 153-189.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/8/68. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

SHIPBUILDING - History

*'Windsor, a centre of shipbuilding'*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 39-65.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/69. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

SHIPBUILDING - History

*'The aborted British invasion - The case of Swan Hunter Shipbuilders, 1899-1914'*

By James D. Frost. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 40-51.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/26/98. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

SHIPS

*'Copy of journal kept By \_\_\_ Gordon, one of the officers engaged in the siege of  
Louisbourg....'*

By Gordon. In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. 97-153.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

SHIPS

*Notes of Nova Scotian Privateers.*

By George E. E. Nichols. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 111-152.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/15/04. Eras:  
1713-1867

SHIPS

*'H.M. Naval Yard, Halifax, In the early sixties'*

By D. A. Storey. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 43-71.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 5/8/25. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

SHIPS

*Early highland emigration to Nova Scotia and Prince Edward Island from 1770-1853.*

By Colin S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 41-48.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/4/32. Eras:  
1713-1867

SHIPS - Passenger lists

*'The migration of Scotch settlers from St. Ann's, Nova Scotia to New Zealand,  
1851-1860'*

By Murdoch D. Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 73-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/6/25. Eras:  
1713-1867

SHIPS - Passenger lists

*'The settlers from the Azores, 1750'*

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 19-37.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/3/56. Eras: 1713-1867

SHIPS - Passenger lists (1749)

*The great exodus of 1749 - or - the Cornwallis settlers who didn't.*

By George T. Bates. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 27-62.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/71. Eras: 1713-1867

SHIPS - Passenger lists (1755)

*Journal of Colonel John Winslow...in removing the Acadian French.*

By John Winslow. In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 71-196.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

SHIPS - Safety regulations

*Immigration to and emigration from Nova Scotia 1839-1851.*

By R. G. (Mrs.) Flewelling. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. 75-105.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/48. Eras: 1713-1867

'SHIPWRECKS, 1725-1800'

*'Ships of war lost on the coast of Nova Scotia and Sable Island, during the eighteenth century'.*

By S. D. MacDonald. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 119-135.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/6/1884. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

'SHIPWRECKS, 1849-1862'

*'Extracts from journal of the late Captain J. A. Farquhar, re: his stay on Sable Island'.*

By Alan Martin. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 101-124.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 4/5/46. Eras: 1713-1867

SHIPYARDS

*'Marika Findlay-de Monchy & Karin Cope. "Casting a Legend: The story of the Lunenburg Foundry". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2002.'*

By R. D. Tennant. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 205-206.

Review with documentation.

SHIPYARDS

*'The aborted British invasion - The case of Swan Hunter Shipbuilders, 1899-1914'.*

By James D. Frost. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 40-51.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/26/98. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

SHIPYARDS - Working conditions

*The culture of work in the Halifax Naval Yard before 1820.*

By Julian Gwyn. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 118-144.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/29/99. Eras: 1713-1867

'SHORT, RICHARD'

*Artists in Nova Scotia.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 101-165.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/22/14. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

SIERRA LEONE - Emigration and immigration

*Story of deportation of negroes from Nova Scotia to Sierra Leone.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 129-154.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/12/1885. Eras:  
1713-1867

SIERRA LEONE - Emigration and immigration

*The Loyalists at Shelburne.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 53-89.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/1888. Eras:  
1713-1867

SIERRA LEONE - Emigration and immigration

*The Trelawny Maroons and Sir John Wentworth - the struggle to maintain their culture  
1796-1800.*

By Lennox O'Riley Picart. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 164-187.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/20/95. Eras: 1713-1867

'SIGOGNE, JEAN MANDE, 1763-1844'

*'Father Jean Mande Sigogne, 1799-1844'.*

By H. L. d'Entremont and Rev. Dr. Vroom. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 103-115.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/14/30. Eras: 1713-1867

'SIGOGNE, JEAN MANDE, 1763-1844'

*'The Abbe Jean Mande Sigogne, from 1763 to 1844'.*

By L. L. Surette. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 175-194.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/41. Eras: 1713-1867

SLAVE LABOUR

*'Bondage and freedom - apprentices, servants and slaves in colonial Nova Scotia'.*

By Allen Robertson. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 57-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/16/96. Eras: 1713-1867

SLAVE TRADE

*Research note - A slave ship made captive: The schooner Severn.*

By Dan Conlin. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 203-212.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

SLAVE TRADE

*The Loyalists at Shelburne.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 53-89.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/1888. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### SLAVE TRADE

*'The Delancey Brothers, Loyalists of Annapolis County'*.  
By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 55-77.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/57. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SLAVERY

*Slavery in Canada previous to the arrival of the loyalists in 1783.*  
By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 19-Mar.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation.

#### SLAVERY

*Slavery in Canada after the arrival of the Loyalists in 1783.*  
By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 20-71.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation.

#### SLAVERY

*Origin of the slave. His treatment in Canada. Causes of the decline of slavery in Canada.*  
By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 72-122.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation.

#### SLAVERY

*Story of deportation of negroes from Nova Scotia to Sierra Leone.*  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 129-154.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/12/1885. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### SLAVERY

*The slave in Canada.*  
By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 3-161.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/18/1898. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### SLAVERY - Emancipation

*Influence of Canadians on slavery elsewhere.*  
By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 123-146.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation.

#### SLAVERY - Emancipation

*The slave in Canada.*  
By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 10, pp. 3-161.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/18/1898. Eras:



1600-1758; 1713-1867

'SLOCUM, JOSHUA, 1844-1909?'

*'Ann Spencer. "Alone at Sea. The Adventures of Joshua Slocum". Toronto: Doubleday Canada, 1998.'*

By George Parker. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 243-245.

Review with documentation.

SMITH FAMILY

*The way of the Smiths.*

By Helen Whidden. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 138-152.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/4/49. Eras: 1713-1867

SMITH FAMILY

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

'SMITH, HENRY WILLIAM, 1826-1890'

*Four Attorney-Generals.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 16-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/44. Eras: 1867-1914

'SMITH, JOHN'

*The way of the Smiths.*

By Helen Whidden. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 138-152.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/4/49. Eras: 1713-1867

'SMITH, MONTAGUE ALBERT BLOWERS, 1860-1935'

*'In Memoriam: Montague Albert Blowers Smith, M.D.'*

In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. xvii-xviii.

Obituary without documentation.

'SMITH, RICHARD'

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

'SMITH, RICHARD'

*Albion Mines.*

By Edwin T. Bliss. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 22-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/7/75. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

SOCIAL HISTORY

*'David Frank. "J.B. McLachlan: a Biography". Toronto: James Lorimer & Company*

*Ltd., 1999.*'

By Scott Burbidge. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 221-222.  
Review with documentation.

#### SOCIAL HISTORY

*'Whiteley, Marilyn Fardig, ed. "Working for the Best: the Life and Letters of Annie Leake Tuttle". Waterloo, ON: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1999.'*

By Lisa Gaudet. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 224-226.  
Review with documentation.

#### SOCIAL HISTORY

*'Margot Conrad and James Hiller. "Atlantic Canada: A Region in the Making". Don Mills: Oxford University Press, 2001.'*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 168-169.  
Review with documentation.

#### SOCIAL HISTORY

*Alderman Thomas Spence - The Dick Whittington of Halifax.*

By Janet Guilford. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 27-39.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/90. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOCIAL HISTORY

*"'But such is life" - Growing up in Nova Scotia in the interwar years'.*

By Margaret Conrad. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 26-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/97. Eras: 1914-1945

#### SOCIAL HISTORY

*The culture of work in the Halifax Naval Yard before 1820.*

By Julian Gwyn. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 118-144.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/29/99. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOCIAL HISTORY

*From intimacy to detachment: the history of relations between St. Francis Xavier University and the Diocese of Antigonish to 1970.*

By James D. Cameron. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 70-83.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/01. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### SOCIAL HISTORY

*'Public health in industrial Cape Breton, 1900-1930s'.*

By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 108-131.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/18/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### SOCIAL HISTORY

*The Nova Scotia historian: a creature of paradox?.*

By John G. Reid. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 106-121.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 5/15/02. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

#### SOCIAL HISTORY

*The Stanfield government and social policy in Nova Scotia: 1956-1967.*  
By Jennifer Smith. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 16-Jan.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/18/02. Eras: 1945-

#### SOCIALISM

*'David Frank. "J.B. McLachlan: a Biography". Toronto: James Lorimer & Company Ltd., 1999.'*  
By Scott Burbidge. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 221-222.  
Review with documentation.

#### SOCIETY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF THE GOSPEL

*The first half-century of the work of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Nova Scotia.*  
By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 31-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/11/63. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOCIETY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF THE GOSPEL

*'The work, in Nova Scotia, of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in foreign parts, 1784 to 1886'.*  
By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 38, pp. 63-90.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/8/63. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### SOCIETY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF THE GOSPEL

*Robert Stanser 1760-1828.*  
By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 27-Jan.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/64. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOCIETY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF THE GOSPEL

*'Administrative relationships in the Church of England in Nova Scotia, 1787-1816'.*  
By Judith Fingard. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 53-78.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/66. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### SOCIETY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF THE GOSPEL

*A house is not a home - Rev. Roger Aitken and the struggle for a Lunenburg rectory.*  
By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 47-63.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/3/81. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOCIETY OF FRIENDS

*'Old-time Halifax churches, Part I'.*

By R. M. Hattie. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 49-75.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/43. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### SOILS

*'The modern orchards of the Annapolis Valley, Part II.'*  
By F. G. J. Comeau. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 31-40.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/9/34. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### SOLDIERS

*Millitary settlements in Nova Scotia after the War of 1812.*  
By J. S. Martell. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 75-105.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/8/37. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOLDIERS - Attitudes

*'James Glenie, a study in early colonial radicalism.'*  
By George F. G. Stanley. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 145-173.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/40. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOLDIERS - Biography

*'Hon. Edward Cornwallis, founder of Halifax.'*  
By James S. Macdonald. In *Collections* Vol 12, pp. 17-Jan.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 6/21/1899. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOLDIERS - Biography

*Notes on Thomas Williams of Annapolis Royal.*  
By James D. Ritchie. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 47-49.  
Document without documentation. Paper presented 1/1/13. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOLDIERS - Biography

*Wolfe's men and Nova Scotia.*  
By Beckles Willson. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 24-Jan.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/6/14. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SOLDIERS - Biography

*Oakfield and its founder.*  
By Margaret Laurie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 175-190.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/5/37. Eras: 1867-1914

#### SOLDIERS - Biography

*A Hessian conscript's account of life in garrison at Halifax at the time of the American Revolution.*  
By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 125-146.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/46. Eras: 1713-1867

'SOLDIERS - Correspondence, reminiscences, etc.'

*A Hessian conscript's account of life in garrison at Halifax at the time of the American Revolution.*

By Winthrop P. Bell. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 125-146.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/6/46. Eras: 1713-1867

SOLDIERS - Medical care

*Oakfield and its founder.*

By Margaret Laurie. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 175-190.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/5/37. Eras: 1867-1914

SOLDIERS - Recruiting

*Mercenaries or killer angels? Nova Scotians in the American Civil War.*

By Greg Marquis. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 83-94.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/26/94.

'SPEECHES, ADDRESSES, ETC.'

*[Address at inaugural proceedings.]*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 17-34.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 6/21/1878.

'SPENCE, THOMAS, 1808-1864'

*Alderman Thomas Spence - The Dick Whittington of Halifax.*

By Janet Guilford. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 27-39.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/90. Eras: 1713-1867

SPORTS - History

*'A slice of golfing history - the development of golf in Nova Scotia, 1895-1945'.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 115-129.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/26/98. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

'SQUATTERS - Legal status, laws, etc.'

*'The administration of crown lands in Nova Scotia, 1827-1848'.*

By Peter Burroughs. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 79-108.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/14/64. Eras:  
1713-1867

STAGE COACHES

*'Stage coaches in Nova Scotia, 1815-1867'.*

By R. D. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 107-134.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/30/36. Eras: 1713-1867

STAIRS FAMILY

*'The aborted British invasion - The case of Swan Hunter Shipbuilders, 1899-1914'.*

By James D. Frost. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 40-51.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/26/98. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'STAIRS, WILLIAM'

*Roy MacLaren. "African Exploits: The Diaries of William Stairs, 1887-1992". Montreal: McGill-Queen's Press, 1998.'*

By John Eustace. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 217-219.

Review with documentation.

'STANFIELD, ROBERT LORNE, 1914-2003'

*The Stanfield government and social policy in Nova Scotia: 1956-1967.*

By Jennifer Smith. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 16-Jan.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/18/02. Eras: 1945-

'STANSER, ROBERT, 1760-1828'

*Robert Stanser 1760-1828.*

By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 27-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 12/11/64. Eras: 1713-1867

STEAMSHIPS

*'The life of Sir Samuel Cunard, founder of the Cunard Steamship Line, 1787-1865'.*

By Abraham Martin Payne. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 75-91.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/28/05. Eras: 1713-1867

STEAMSHIPS

*'The early Post Office in Nova Scotia, 1755-1867'.*

By William Smith. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 53-73.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 11/3/16. Eras: 1713-1867

STEAMSHIPS

*Reminiscences of a Halifax centenarian.*

By Mrs. William Dennis. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 13-Jan.

Memoirs (1st person voice) . Paper presented 3/15/34. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

STEAMSHIPS

*'Stage coaches in Nova Scotia, 1815-1867'.*

By R. D. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 107-134.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/30/36. Eras: 1713-1867

STEEL INDUSTRY

*The Scotia steelmasters: Forrest MacKay (1834-1917) - Graham Fraser (1846-1915) - Thomas Cantley (1857-1945).*

By James M. Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 31-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/1/74. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

## STEEL INDUSTRY

*'The aborted British invasion - The case of Swan Hunter Shipbuilders, 1899-1914'.*

By James D. Frost. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 40-51.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/26/98. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

## STELLARTON - History

*'Mount Rundell, Stellarton, and the Albion Railway of 1839'.*

By H. B. Jefferson. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 79-120.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/61. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'STEWART, ALEXANDER, 1794-1865'

*'Life of Honorable Alexander Stewart, CB'.*

By Charles J. Townshend. In *Collections* Vol 15, pp. 1-114.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 11/25/02. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'STEWART, JAMES MCGREGOR, 1889-1955'

*Birth of a lawyer: James McGregor Stewart and the Halifax Bar on the eve of the Great War.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 22-32.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/99. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

## 'STEWART, JOHN JAMES, 1844-1907'

*In memoriam: John James Steward.*

In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 153-155.

Obituary without documentation.

## STIEF FAMILY

*'Les Bowser. "The Search for Heinrich Stief: A Genealogist on the Lose". Halifax: Nimbus Publishing Ltd., 2001.'*

By Kenneth S. Paulsen. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 170-171.

Review with documentation.

## STREET-LIGHTING

*'The southern whale fishery, 1775-1804'.*

By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 79-124.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/56. Eras: 1713-1867

## STREETCARS AND TRAMS

*The electric street railway: Halifax's symbol of municipal worth.*

By R. D. Tennant. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 133-159.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/79. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

## STREETCARS AND TRAMS

*'Halifax's new south end, the North West Arm Land Company and a parkland legacy'.*

By Janet Chute. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 33-53.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/99. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### STRIKES AND LOCKOUTS

*The electric street railway: Halifax's symbol of municipal worth.*  
By R. D. Tennant. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 133-159.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/79. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### STUDLEY (HOUSE)

*The story of Studley.*  
By Joan M. Payzant. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 130-143.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/21/03. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### Subject

*Citation.*  
In *Collections* Vol Volume, pp. Page Run.  
Genre with Documented .

#### SUPERNATURAL

*The great Amherst mystery - linking folk belief and female experience.*  
By Diane Tye. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 105-119.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 10/13/94. Eras: 1867-1914

#### SURVEYING

*'William Fitzwilliam Owen, naval surveyor'.*  
By P. G. Cornell. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 161-182.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/59. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SURVEYS (CARTOGRAPHIC)

*Ambrose F. Church and his maps.*  
By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 85-102.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/14/69. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### SUTHERLANDS COFFEE HOUSE (INN)

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*  
By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

#### SYDNEY - History

*'Imperial policy in Cape Breton, 1784-1795'.*  
By Ella Hunt Cameron. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 38-63.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/54. Eras: 1713-1867



SYDNEY - History

*Newspaper attitudes as reflected in Mactalla: déjà vu all over again.*

By Raymond A. MacLean. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 49-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/13/91. Eras: 1867-1914

'TARLETON'S LEGION, 1778-1781'

*Tarleton's Legion.*

By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. Jan-50.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/47. Eras: 1713-1867

TAXATION

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

TAXATION

*'Poor relief and medicine in Nova Scotia, 1749-1783'.*

By Relief Williams. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 33-56.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/5/37. Eras: 1713-1867

TAXATION

*Early gold mining in Nova Scotia.*

By G. R. Evans. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 17-47.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/38. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

TAXATION

*Dr. Charles Tupper: a father of confederation.*

By Donald H. Tait. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 278-300.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/8/63. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

TAXATION

*"of a licentious and rebellious disposition" - the Cobequid townships and the American Revolution'.*

By Mary Ellen Wright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 27-40.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/14/83. Eras:  
1713-1867

TAXATION - Public opinion

*The Brandy election of 1830.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 151-183.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/52. Eras:  
1713-1867

TAXATION - Public opinion

*Assessment and education in Nova Scotia.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 55-77.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/14/62. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

TAXATION - Public opinion

*'Place, politics and the Brandy Election of 1830 (Dedicated to the late Inglis Wainwright)'*.

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 19-May.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 6/12/81. Eras: 1713-1867

'TAYLOR, THOMAS'

*'Ebenezer Church, College Hall, Halifax'*.

By E. Arthur Betts. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 109-124.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/66. Eras: 1713-1867

TEACHERS

*'Dr. Daniel Cobb Harvey, F.R.S.C.'*

In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. ii-iii.

Biography .

'TEACHING, FREEDOM OF'

*Two scandals in academe.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 127-145.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/19/89. Eras: 1914-1945

TEACHING - History

*'History of the Halifax Grammar School, high school and acadmy from 1789-1894'*.

By J. W. Logan. In *Collections* Vol 23, pp. 117-135.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/36. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

TELEGRAPH - History

*The inception of the Associated Press: the pony express that in 1849 forwarded European news....*

By John W. Regan. In *Collections* Vol 19, pp. 93-114.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/5/12. Eras: 1713-1867

TELEGRAPH - History

*'Nova Scotia, a leader in world-wide communication'*.

By W. D. Fowlie. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 79-88.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/76. Eras: 1713-1867

TELEGRAPH - History

*The Duke's innovation: early communication systems in Atlantic Canada 1794-1815.*

By James H. Morrison. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 147-157.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/81. Eras: 1713-1867

THE GREAT PONTACK (INN)

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

THE GUARDIAN (NEWSPAPER)

*Nova Scotia under the eye of the Guardian.*

By C. H. Johnson. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 207-229.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/9/53. Eras: 1713-1867

THE SPLIT CROW (INN)

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

THEATRE - History

*Halifax and the Garrison Theatrical tradition.*

By Patrick O'Neil. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 145-163.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/8/94. Eras: 1713-1867

'THOMPSON, JOHN SPARROW, 1796-1867'

*John Sparrow Thompson.*

By Joseph Chisholm. In *Collections* Vol 26, pp. 31-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/42. Eras: 1713-1867

'THOMPSON, JOHN SPARROW, 1796-1867'

*'John Sparrow Thompson and son: the Halifax youth of a Prime Minister, 1845-1867'.*

By P. B. Waite. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 161-192.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/3/78. Eras: 1713-1867

'THOMPSON, JOHN SPARROW DAVID, 1845-1894'

*'John Sparrow Thompson and son: the Halifax youth of a Prime Minister, 1845-1867'.*

By P. B. Waite. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 161-192.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/3/78. Eras: 1713-1867

'THOMPSON, STANLEY'

*'A slice of golfing history - the development of golf in Nova Scotia, 1895-1945'.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 115-129.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/26/98. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

'TOKENS, COMMUNION'

*Communion tokens.*

By Edgar J. Vickery. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 155-173.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/11/27. Eras: 0-1600;  
1600-1758

'TONGE, WILLIAM COTNAM'

*'Life of Sir John Wentworth, Governor of Nova Scotia, 1792-1808'.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 43-109.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 7/12/1883. Eras: 1713-1867

'TONGE, WILLIAM COTNAM'

*Governor Wentworth's patronage.*

By Margaret Ells. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 49-73.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/39. Eras: 1713-1867

'TORY, JAMES CRANSWICK, 1862-1944'

*James Cranswick Tory: the premier who never was.*

By J. Murray Beck. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 21-31.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/15/88. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

TOURIST INDUSTRY

*"A vista of infinite development:" Surveying Nova Scotia's early tourism industry'.*

By Jay White. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 144-169.

Analytic study with documentation.

TOURIST INDUSTRY

*Genealogical research in Nova Scotia 1951-1987.*

By Allan Marble and Terrence M. Punch. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 159-174.

Genealogy with documentation. Paper presented 11/6/87. Eras: 1945-

TOURIST INDUSTRY

*'A slice of golfing history - the development of golf in Nova Scotia, 1895-1945'.*

By Allan C. Dunlop. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 115-129.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/26/98. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

TOURIST INDUSTRY

*Nova Scotia's response to the Crystal Palace: the Provincial Industrial Exhibition of 1854.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 72-84.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/16/00. Eras: 1713-1867

'TOWNSHEND, CHARLES JAMES, 1844-1924'

*Sketches of two Chief Justices of Nova Scotia.*

By R. E. Inglis. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 107-119.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/72. Eras: 1713-1867;

1867-1914

#### TOWNSHIPS

*'Notes on "a general return of the several townships 1767"'*.

By David Allison. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 45-71.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 1/20/1888. Eras: 1713-1867

#### TOWNSHIPS - History - 1759-1878

*'A chapter in the history of the township of Onslow, Nova Scotia'.*

By Israel Longworth. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 39-71.

Chronological Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/13/1892. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### TRANSLATING AND INTERPRETING

*Research note: Mathieu Da Costa along the coasts of Nova Scotia: some possibilities.*

By John Johnston. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 152-164.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### TRAVEL

*'Roy MacLaren. "African Exploits: The Diaries of William Stairs, 1887-1992". Montreal: McGill-Queen's Press, 1998.'*

By John Eustace. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 217-219.

Review with documentation.

#### TRAVEL

*"A vista of infinite development:" Surveying Nova Scotia's early tourism industry'.*

By Jay White. In *Journal* Vol 6, pp. 144-169.

Analytic study with documentation.

#### TRAVEL - Agents

*'Art, fiction and adventure: the Jones sisters of Halifax'.*

By G. Davis. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 22-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/19/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

#### TREASON

*Trials for treason in 1776-7.*

In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 110-118.

Document without documentation.

#### TREATIES

*The War of 1812.*

By James Hannay. In *Collections* Vol 11, pp. 9-396.

Chronological Narrative without documentation.

#### TREATIES

*Halifax and the capture of St. Pierre in 1793.*

By T. Watson Smith. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. 80-105.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/26/01. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### TREATIES

*Fisheries of British North America and the United States fishermen.*

By Wallace Graham. In *Collections* Vol 14, pp. Jan-39.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/8/08. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### TREATIES

*'The fisheries in Nova Scotia politics, 1865-71'.*

By R. S. Longley. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 75-93.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/3/39. Eras: 1867-1914

#### 'TREATY OF GHENT, 1815'

*Military activities in Nova Scotia during the war of 1812.*

By Ronald Walter Copp. In *Collections* Vol 24, pp. 57-74.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/3/36. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'TREATY OF SUSA, 1629'

*Sir William Alexander and Nova Scotia.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 30, pp. 26-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 4/10/53. Eras: 0-1600; 1600-1758

#### TRENT (SHIP)

*The Trent affair.*

By George Johnson. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 41-59.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/10. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### TRENT (SHIP)

*A hot southern town - confederate sympathizers in Halifax during the American Civil War.*

By Francis I. W. Jones. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 52-69.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/21/99. Eras: 1713-1867

#### TRIALS

*Trials for treason in 1776-7.*

In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 110-118.

Document without documentation.

#### TRIALS

*Research note - A slave ship made captive: The schooner Severn.*

By Dan Conlin. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 203-212.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

TRIALS

*'A forerunner of J. B. McLachlan? - Sedition, libel and manipulating the myth of Howe'.*

By Barry Cahill. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 189-199.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 12/12/95. Eras: 1914-1945

TRURO - History

*'The Hon. Thomas Dickson Archibald of the Court of Queen's Bench, England'.*

By Edith J. Archibald. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 45-71.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/22. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'TUPPER, CHARLES, 1821-1915'

*"To consummate that great desideratum - a general hospital"*.

By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 167-202.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

'TUPPER, CHARLES, 1821-1915'

*Nineteenth century physicians in Nova Scotia.*

By K. A. MacKenzie. In *Collections* Vol 31, pp. 119-129.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/7/56. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'TUPPER, CHARLES, 1821-1915'

*Dr. Charles Tupper: a father of confederation.*

By Donald H. Tait. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 278-300.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/8/63. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

'TUPPER, CHARLES HIBBERT, 1855-1927'

*Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 121-153.

Biography with documentation.

'TUPPER, CHARLES HIBBERT, 1855-1927'

*Some incidents in the life of Sir Charles Hibbert Tupper.*

By Frank H. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 126-162.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/15/66. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

'TUTTLE, ANNIE LEAKE, 1839-1934'

*'Whiteley, Marilyn Fardig, ed. "Working for the Best: the Life and Letters of Annie Leake Tuttle". Waterloo, ON: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1999.'*

By Lisa Gaudet. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 224-226.

Review with documentation.

'TUTTY, WILLIAM, 1715?-1753'

'*Rev. William Tutty, M.A. First missionary to the English in Nova Scotia*'.  
By C. E. Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 169-185.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 11/5/71. Eras: 1713-1867

'UNIACKE, RICHARD JOHN, 1753-1830'  
*Early reminiscences of Halifax - men who have passed from us.*  
By Peter Lynch. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 171-204.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 2/3/1887. Eras:  
1713-1867

'UNIACKE, RICHARD JOHN, 1753-1830'  
*Richard John Uniacke: a sketch.*  
By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 9, pp. 73-118.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 1/15/1891. Eras: 1713-1867

'UNIACKE, ROBERT FITZGERALD, 1797-1870'  
*Robert Fitzgerald and Elizabeth Uniacke at St. George's Church: evangelical fervour  
and good works, 1825-1870*.  
By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 25-47.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/24/00. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

#### UNIFORMS

*The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently  
raised in NS*.  
By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867

#### UNITED STATES - Foreign relations - Great Britain

*The War of 1812.*  
By James Hannay. In *Collections* Vol 11, pp. 9-396.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation.

#### UNITED STATES - Foreign relations - Great Britain

*The Acadian boundary disputes and the Ashburton Treaty.*  
By Mr. Justice Weatherbe. In *Collections* Vol 6, pp. 17-51.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/16/1887. Eras:  
1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### UNITED STATES - Foreign relations - Great Britain

*The Trent affair.*  
By George Johnson. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 41-59.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/10. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'UNITED STATES - History - Civil War, 1861-1865'



- The Trent affair.*  
By George Johnson. In *Collections* Vol 16, pp. 41-59.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/10. Eras:  
1713-1867
- 'UNITED STATES - History - Civil War, 1861-1865'  
*'Sidelights on the Chesapeake affair, 1863-4'.*  
By George H. Cox. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 124-137.  
Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 12/2/49. Eras:  
1867-1914
- 'UNITED STATES - History - Civil War, 1861-1865'  
*Mercenaries or killer angels? Nova Scotians in the American Civil War.*  
By Greg Marquis. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 83-94.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/26/94.
- 'UNITED STATES - History - Civil War, 1861-1865'  
*A hot southern town - confederate sympathizers in Halifax during the American Civil War.*  
By Francis I. W. Jones. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 52-69.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/21/99. Eras: 1713-1867
- 'UNITED STATES - History - King George's War, 1744-1748'  
*'The Fortieth Regiment, raised at Annapolis Royal in 1717; and 5 regiments subsequently raised in NS'.*  
By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 21, pp. 115-183.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/14/24. Eras: 1713-1867
- 'UNITED STATES - History - Revolution, 1775-1783'  
*'Life of Sir John Wentworth, Governor of Nova Scotia, 1792-1808'.*  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 43-109.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 7/12/1883. Eras: 1713-1867
- 'UNITED STATES - History - Revolution, 1775-1783'  
*Notes of Nova Scotian Privateers.*  
By George E. E. Nichols. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. 111-152.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/15/04. Eras:  
1713-1867
- 'UNITED STATES - History - Revolution, 1775-1783'  
*Tarleton's Legion.*  
By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 28, pp. Jan-50.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/47. Eras: 1713-1867
- 'UNITED STATES - History - Revolution, 1775-1783'  
*Adventures of H.M.S. Blonde in Nova Scotia 1778-1782.*

By Thomas H. Raddall. In *Collections* Vol 35, pp. 29-52.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/10/64. Eras:  
1713-1867

'UNITED STATES - History - Revolution, 1775-1783'

*"of a licentious and rebellious disposition" - the Cobequid townships and the American Revolution'*

By Mary Ellen Wright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 27-40.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 10/14/83. Eras:  
1713-1867

'UNITED STATES - History - Revolution, 1775-1783'

*A historiography of private sea war in Nova Scotia.*

By Dan Conlin. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 79-92.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 4/24/97. Eras: 1713-1867

UNITED STATES. NAVY

*'William Hall, V.C. of Horton Bluff, Nova Scotia, nineteenth-century naval hero'.*

By David W. States. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 71-81.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES - Administration

*Building a School of Nursing with Rockefeller money: Three Nova Scotians at the University of Toronto.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 85-104.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/23/00. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES - Finance

*From intimacy to detachment: the history of relations between St. Francis Xavier University and the Diocese of Antigonish to 1970.*

By James D. Cameron. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 70-83.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/01. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES - Law and legislation

*Sir Alexander Croke.*

By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 110-128.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 9/1/1881. Eras: 1713-1867

UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES - Law and legislation

*From intimacy to detachment: the history of relations between St. Francis Xavier University and the Diocese of Antigonish to 1970.*

By James D. Cameron. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 70-83.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/01. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### UNIVERSITY OF HALIFAX

*From intimacy to detachment: the history of relations between St. Francis Xavier University and the Diocese of Antigonish to 1970.*

By James D. Cameron. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 70-83.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/21/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO. SCHOOL OF NURSING

*Building a School of Nursing with Rockefeller money: Three Nova Scotians at the University of Toronto.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 85-104.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/23/00. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

#### VACCINATION

*'A history of medicine in Nova Scotia, 1784-1854'.*

By Allan Marble. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 73-101.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/5/80. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'VALENTINE, WILLIAM, 1798-1849'

*Artists in Nova Scotia.*

By Harry Piers. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 101-165.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/22/14. Eras: 1600-1758; 1713-1867

#### 'VETCH, SAMUEL, 1668-1732'

*'Hon. Samuel Vetch, first English governor of Nova Scotia'.*

By George G. Patterson. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 11-112.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 12/4/1884. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'VETCH, SAMUEL, 1668-1732'

*'Canso, 1710-1721: focal point of New England-Cape Breton rivalry'.*

By Donald F. Chard. In *Collections* Vol 39, pp. 49-77.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/3/75. Eras: 1713-1867

#### VICTORIA CROSS

*'William Hall, V.C. of Horton Bluff, Nova Scotia, nineteenth-century naval hero'.*

By David W. States. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 71-81.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/25/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

#### VICTORIA GENERAL HOSPITAL

*"'To the relief of malignant diseases of the poor" - The acquisition of radium for Halifax, 1916-1926'.*

By Charles R. R. Hayter. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 130-143.

Chronological Narrative with documentation.

## VICTORIA GENERAL HOSPITAL

*"To consummate that great desideratum - a general hospital"*.

By Allan Marble. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 167-202.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

## VICTORIAN ORDER OF NURSES

*'Public health in industrial Cape Breton, 1900-1930s'*.

By Peter L. Twohig. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 108-131.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/18/01. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

## VIKINGS

*Vinland.*

By Lawrence G. Power. In *Collections* Vol 7, pp. 17-43.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/14/1887. Eras: 0-1600

## VISUALLY IMPAIRED

*Research note: The pedigree of the Blind Piper of Gairloch.*

By John G. Gibson. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 192-201.

Genealogy with documentation.

## VOLUNTEER WORK

*"At the mercy of the devouring element": the equipment & organization of the Halifax Fire Establishment, 1830-1850'.*

By B. E. S. Rudachyk. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 165-183.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

## VOTING

*The constitutional controversy in Nova Scotia (1859-60).*

By Harvey W. MacPhee. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 183-213.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/4/55. Eras: 1713-1867

## VOTING

*Alderman Thomas Spence - The Dick Whittington of Halifax.*

By Janet Guilford. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 27-39.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 4/11/90. Eras: 1713-1867

## VOTING

*To promote the purity of elections: the conduct of elections from representative to responsible government.*

By Brian Cuthbertson. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 49-72.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 9/27/90. Eras: 1713-1867

## 'WAINWRIGHT, MURIEL GRAY, 1874-1948'

*'Extracts from the journals of Elizabeth Bryan Perot, Susan G.S. Wainwright, Muriel Gray Wainwright'.*

By H. B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 41-57.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/83. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

'WAINWRIGHT, SUSAN GRANBERRY STOWE, 1860-1921'

*'Extracts from the journals of Elizabeth Bryan Perot, Susan G.S. Wainwright, Muriel Gray Wainwright'*.

By H. B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 41-57.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/83. Eras:  
1867-1914; 1914-1945

'WALLACE, FREDERICK WILLIAM, 1866-1958'

*Frederick William Wallace: the making of an Iron Man.*

By M. Brook Taylor. In *Journal* Vol 4, pp. 84-107.  
Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 3/21/01. Eras: 1867-1914;  
1914-1945

'WALSH, WILLIAM, 1804-1858'

*Archbishop William Walsh.*

By John E. Burns. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 131-143.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 3/1/40. Eras: 1713-1867

'WAR - Casualties (Statistics, etc.)'

*'Copy of journal kept By \_\_\_ Gordon, one of the officers engaged in the siege of Louisbourg....'*

By Gordon. In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. 97-153.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

'WAR - Casualties (Statistics, etc.)'

*Journal of Colonel John Winslow while engaged in the siege of Fort Beausejour....*

By John Winslow. In *Collections* Vol 4, pp. 113-246.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

WAR - Economic aspects

*The War of 1812.*

By James Hannay. In *Collections* Vol 11, pp. 9-396.  
Chronological Narrative without documentation.

WAR - Medical aspects

*Diary of John Thomas.*

By John Thomas. In *Collections* Vol 1, pp. 119-140.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

WATER - Distribution

*"At the mercy of the devouring element": the equipment & organization of the Halifax Fire Establishment, 1830-1850'.*

By B. E. S. Rudachyk. In *Collections* Vol 41, pp. 165-183.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/5/82. Eras: 1713-1867

#### WATERFRONTS

*Rescue and reward - Corporal George Liston's heroism on the Halifax waterfront.*  
By Judith Fingard. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 145-154.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation.

#### 'WATSON, BROOK'

*The Acadian French.*  
In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 129-160.  
Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 12/3/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

#### 'WEEKS, OTTO SCHWARTZ, 1830-1892'

*Four Attorney-Generals.*  
By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 16-Jan.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/44. Eras: 1867-1914

#### 'WENTWORTH, JOHN, 1737-1820'

*Life of Sir John Wentworth, Governor of Nova Scotia, 1792-1808'.*  
By Adams G. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 20, pp. 43-109.  
Biography without documentation. Paper presented 7/12/1883. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'WENTWORTH, JOHN, 1737-1820'

*Governor Wentworth's patronage.*  
By Margaret Ells. In *Collections* Vol 25, pp. 49-73.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/39. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'WENTWORTH, JOHN, 1737-1820'

*The Trelawny Maroons and Sir John Wentworth - the struggle to maintain their culture 1796-1800.*  
By Lennox O'Riley Picart. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 164-187.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 2/20/95. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'WHALING - Law and legislation,'

*The southern whale fishery, 1775-1804'.*  
By C. Bruce Fergusson. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 79-124.  
Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/6/56. Eras: 1713-1867

#### 'WHITE, PORTIA, 1911-1968'

*Portia White's spiritual winter.*  
By Jay White. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 14-Jan.  
Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/15/92. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

#### 'WILKINS, MARTIN ISAAC, 1804-1881'

*Four Attorney-Generals.*

By John Doull. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 16-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/3/44. Eras: 1867-1914

'WILKINS, MARTIN ISAAC, 1804-1881'

*Martin Isaac Wilkins: opponent of confederation in Canada.*

By H. L. Scammell. In *Collections* Vol 36, pp. 302-325.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 3/11/66. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

'WILLIAMS, THOMAS'

*Notes on Thomas Williams of Annapolis Royal.*

By James D. Ritchie. In *Collections* Vol 17, pp. 47-49.

Document without documentation. Paper presented 1/1/13. Eras: 1713-1867

'WILSON, GEORGE EARLE, 1890-1973'

*The lifelong pilgrimage of George E. Wilson, teacher and historian'.*

By Henry Roper. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 139-151.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 10/4/85. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

WINCHESTER (SHIP)

*'Violence, sex, and politics in mid-Victorian Halifax: the WINCHESTER Affair of 1853'.*

By David Sutherland. In *Journal* Vol 5, pp. 94-105.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 3/20/02. Eras: 1713-1867

WINDSOR - History

*'The industries of Windsor, Nova Scotia 1850-1900'.*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 34, pp. 141-168.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/9/62. Eras: 1713-1867;  
1867-1914

WINDSOR - History

*'Windsor, a centre of shipbuilding'.*

By Gwendolyn Vaughan Shand. In *Collections* Vol 37, pp. 39-65.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 11/7/69. Eras: 1600-1758;  
1713-1867

WINE HARBOUR (VILLAGE) - LIBRARIES

*Wine Harbour library.*

By Asa J. Crockett. In *Collections* Vol 27, pp. 59-79.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/4/46. Eras:  
1713-1867; 1867-1914

'WINSLOW, JOHN'

*Journal of Colonel John Winslow...in removing the Acadian French.*

By John Winslow. In *Collections* Vol 3, pp. 71-196.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation.

'WINSLOW, JOHN'

*'The expulsion of the Acadians, part 1 & 2'.*

By Adams D. Archibald (1814-1893). In *Collections* Vol 5, pp. Nov-95.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 1/7/1886. Eras:  
1713-1867

'WISWALL, JOHN, 1731-1821'

*'The life and times of the Rev. John Wiswall, MA, a Loyalist clergyman in New England and Nova S....'.*

By E. M. Saunders. In *Collections* Vol 13, pp. Jan-73.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/03. Eras: 1713-1867

'WITHERSPOON, JOHN'

*Journal of John Witherspoon.*

By John Witherspoon. In *Collections* Vol 2, pp. 31-62.

Memoirs (1st person voice) without documentation. Paper presented 5/6/1880. Eras:  
1713-1867

WOLFE INN

*Old inns and coffee houses of Halifax.*

By George Mullane (1850-1938). In *Collections* Vol 22, pp. 23-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative without documentation. Paper presented 3/7/19. Eras: 1713-1867

'WOLFE, JAMES, 1727/28-1759'

*Wolfe's men and Nova Scotia.*

By Beckles Willson. In *Collections* Vol 18, pp. 24-Jan.

Biography without documentation. Paper presented 2/6/14. Eras: 1713-1867

WOMEN

*'Crime and society in Halifax, 1918-1935'.*

By Michael Boudreau. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 95-103.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/24/94. Eras: 1914-1945

WOMEN - Abuse

*The great Amherst mystery - linking folk belief and female experience.*

By Diane Tye. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 105-119.

Analytic study with documentation. Paper presented 10/13/94. Eras: 1867-1914

WOMEN - Employment

*'Whiteley, Marilyn Fardig, ed. "Working for the Best: the Life and Letters of Annie Leake Tuttle". Waterloo, ON: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1999.'.*

By Lisa Gaudet. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 224-226.

Review with documentation.



WOMEN - Employment

*The electric street railway: Halifax's symbol of municipal worth.*

By R. D. Tennant. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 133-159.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/79. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

WOMEN - Employment

*Forty years at the Public Archives of Nova Scotia.*

By Phyllis R. Blakeley. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 73-88.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 4/4/86. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

WOMEN - Employment

*University women of the Great War generation.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 19-Jan.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/11/87. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

WOMEN - Employment

*"Someone wants the Doctor": Maria L. Angwin, M.D. (1849-1898)'*

By Lois K. Kernaghan. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 33-48.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/20/89. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

WOMEN - Employment

*Portia White's spiritual winter.*

By Jay White. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 14-Jan.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/15/92. Eras: 1914-1945; 1945-

WOMEN - Employment

*'Elizabeth Murdoch Frame, a Nova Scotia historian'.*

By Janet Guilford. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 15-25.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/24/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

WOMEN - Employment

*"But such is life" - Growing up in Nova Scotia in the interwar years'.*

By Margaret Conrad. In *Journal* Vol 2, pp. 26-Jan.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/25/97. Eras: 1914-1945

WOMEN - Employment

*Building a School of Nursing with Rockefeller money: Three Nova Scotians at the University of Toronto.*

By John Farley. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 85-104.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 3/23/00. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

WOMEN - History

*'Extracts from the journals of Elizabeth Bryan Perot, Susan G.S. Wainwright, Muriel Gray Wainwright'.*

By H. B. Wainwright. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 41-57.

Memoirs (1st person voice) with documentation. Paper presented 11/4/83. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

'WOMEN - Legal status, laws, etc.'

*'Elizabeth Murdoch Frame, a Nova Scotia historian'.*

By Janet Guilford. In *Collections* Vol 44, pp. 15-25.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 9/24/93. Eras: 1713-1867; 1867-1914

WOMEN - War work

*University women of the Great War generation.*

By Judith Fingard. In *Collections* Vol 43, pp. 19-Jan.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 9/11/87. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

'WORLD WAR I, 1914-1918 - Economic aspects'

*The electric street railway: Halifax's symbol of municipal worth.*

By R. D. Tennant. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 133-159.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/79. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

'WORLD WAR II, 1939-1945'

*"A worrisome time" - life in the Maritimes during World War II'.*

By Helen Jean M. Nugent. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 36-46.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/30/97. Eras: 1914-1945

'WORLD WAR II, 1939-1945 - Black-outs'

*"A worrisome time" - life in the Maritimes during World War II'.*

By Helen Jean M. Nugent. In *Journal* Vol 1, pp. 36-46.

Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/30/97. Eras: 1914-1945

'WORLD WAR II, 1939-1945 - Economic aspects'

*The electric street railway: Halifax's symbol of municipal worth.*

By R. D. Tennant. In *Collections* Vol 40, pp. 133-159.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 1/5/79. Eras: 1867-1914; 1914-1945

YARMOUTH

*Herbert Huntington.*

By Gene (Miss) Morison. In *Collections* Vol 29, pp. 43-61.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 4/14/50. Eras: 1713-1867

YELLOW FEVER

*Yellow fever in Halifax.*

By Paul A. Erickson. In *Collections* Vol 42, pp. 59-70.  
Descriptive Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 12/2/83. Eras: 1713-1867

YORKSHIRE - Emigration and immigration

*Yorkshire settlement beyond Chignecto.*

By W. B. Hamilton. In *Journal* Vol 3, pp. 134-152.

Chronological Narrative with documentation. Paper presented 5/24/00. Eras:  
1713-1867

'YOUNG, JOHN, 1773-?'

*'Pre-Agricola John Young, or a compact family in search of fortune'.*

By D. C. Harvey. In *Collections* Vol 32, pp. 125-159.

Biography with documentation. Paper presented 2/14/58. Eras: 1713-1867